

# Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship



**R18**

**Steve Beckow  
Editor in-Chief  
Golden Age of Gaia**

**Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2019**

**Copyright Declined. Copy Freely.**

# Table of Contents

Werner Erhard on a World That Works for Everyone	6
Introduction	7
*** Vision ***	10
Archangel Michael: You Are Not Crazy	11
Sanat Kumara: You are Changing the World You Live In	15
We Can Choose to Be Audacious....	18
Using Reval Funds to Create a World That Works	23
Archangel Michael on Financial Wayshowing	26
Archangel Michael's Counsel on the Reval	29
A Foundation Upon Which We Can Build Nova Earth	34
Archangel Michael: The Time for Lightworkers Stepping Forth Is Now	38
Matthew Ward on the Work of Building Nova Earth	40
The Conscious Business Declaration	43
When Have We Ever Done This Before?	45
Reversing Our View of What Needs to Be Done	47
Dream Big, Plan Big, Build Big	51
The Vision I'm Holding	56
*** Philosophy ***	60
Archangel Michael: The Overarching Principle is Stewardship	61
Stewards of the Mother's Wealth	64
By What Principles Might a Global Network of Light Stewards Operate?	69
Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 1/2	73
Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 2/2	78
Our Role in Channeling Prosperity to the World	83
St. Germaine: Service to All vs. Service to Self	86
The Constant and Universal Theme of Service	90
The True Usefulness of Money is Revealed in the Giving	94
Lifelong Commitment	97
The Impact of Stands and Commitments	101
People Helping People: The Reval and Building Nova Earth	106

Strapped into the Seat I was Born to Occupy	112
Lightworkers Are Society's Trimtabs	115
Practicing Selfless Service	120
Selfishness Cannot be Maintained; Only Selflessness Lasts	127
The Divine Qualities of a Steward and Financial Wayshower	130
Emulate the Divine Qualities and Eliminate the Issues	133
Ground Every Thought and Action in the Divine Qualities	138
Financial Wayshowing as a Mindset	142
Financial Wayshowing as a Path to Enlightenment	148
The Essence of Generosity	152
The Real Reval	155
Archangel Gabrielle: The Quality of Authority	158
Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA	163
*** Operations ***	181
Consider This Your Invitation to Build Nova Earth	182
Archangel Michael: It is Time	187
What to Do with Your Reval Money?	192
Thinking About Our Post-Reval Humanitarian Work	195
The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 1/2	200
The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2	205
A Gifting Society	210
Global Love: Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain	215
Sacred Money	219
Archangel Michael on How to Work with the Reval	223
Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 1/5	227
Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 2/5	230
Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 3/5	234
Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 4/5	239
Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 5/5	244
Task Huge, Formal Training Zero	248
We'll Soon Have the Tools. Now What Do We Do?	251
Why Not Make Our World Free?	257

Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain	259
Divine Mother: After the Reval, Go Where Your Heart Dictates	262
Financial Wayshowers: Have Your Money Make a Difference	267
What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 1/2	271
What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 2/2	274
Goodbye, Trickle Down! Hello, Flow Out!	279
Taking Back the Agenda	284
Archangel Michael: A Call to Lightworkers to Unite in Heart	289
A Soul-Based Model of Social Action	293
Activating a Collective Soul-Capacity	296
The Meek Shall Inherit....	302
A Word to Lightworkers Who Intend to Work with Reval Money	305
Steps to Creating a Functioning Global Project	310
Choicepoints	314
Living in a Small Community?	318
Dislodging the illuminati	322
Here to Clean Up Planet Earth	325
<b>*** Leadership ***</b>	<b>329</b>
Wanted: Lightworker Leaders to Help Build Nova Earth	330
Leaders in the New Financial Paradigm	338
The Nova CEO: The CEO as Listener	342
Archangel Michael on the New Form of Leadership	348
Archangel Michael on Heart-Centered Leadership	355
The Challenges of Lightworker Leadership	360
Look at the Coming World Leader	364
<b>*** Prospects ***</b>	<b>367</b>
Ascension, the Reval, and Us	368
A Return to Eden	374
The Real Reval	379
AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 1/2	382
AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 2/2	385
<b>*** Pitfalls ***</b>	<b>389</b>

What We Here Can and Cannot Say about Financial Situations	390
Archangel Michael Raises the Bar	394
Archangel Michael on Post-Reval Lightworker Entitlement	398
What is the Matrix that Held Us in 3D?	401
Archangel Michael on Mad Rushing Post-Reval	407
Archangel Michael: This Sense of Emergency Has to Go	411
Financial Wayshowing and Core Issues	415
Wayshowing and Vasanas	419
A Second Lightworker Pitfall	423
The State of Mind of “No Solutions”	427
The Possibility of the Re-emergence of the Constructed Self	431
From Self-Importance to Divine Importance	435
A Right to the Work	439
My Control Patterns: For Financial Wayshowers	443

## Werner Erhard on a World That Works for Everyone



---

Werner Erhard, Graduate Review, February 1980.

---

We can choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the entire human family. We can choose to make our love for the world be what our lives are really about.

Each of us now has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us. It will require courage, audacity, and heart. It is much more radical than a revolution - it is the beginning of a transformation in the quality of life on our planet.

## Introduction

In the early days of discussing the Reval, GAOG posted the following notice:

“We are not, nor is anyone associated with this site, financial advisors. Any information provided in these articles and on this site is of a general nature only and does not take into account your individual financial situation, objectives or needs. You should consider your own financial position and requirements before making any decision. We suggest you consult a licensed financial adviser or tax professional in order to assist you with your personal financial matters.”

If you're looking for help with what decisions to make at your currency exchange, how to plan financially after the Reval, what tax provisions apply, etc., this is not the place to go for that information.

The articles you see reproduced here are philosophical in nature and concern notions like spiritual currency, stewardship of the Mother's gift, financial wayshowing, collective will, building Nova Earth, etc.

We're all here because we're prepared to make financial decisions that will benefit the whole of humanity, not simply a 1% elite.

We're here because we chose to base our behavior in love and we've just been appointed financial custodians to put love into practice.

The virtues we honor are not the Social-Darwinist set of steely nerve, taste for blood, and desire to have it all. They're the divine qualities of global responsibility, universal compassion, and selfless service.

By agreeing to serve as financial wayshowers, we've also agreed to take as our standard of behavior impeccability. Tall order? It's the only thing that will call us forth, have us stand on our own two feet,

and make the necessary changes in our social structure and process that will build a world that works.

Archangel Michael once said that it wasn't that lightworkers would gradually fall away and we who were lightworkers would now need to enter the wider society.

He said that a time would come when all people would be lightworkers. (1)

So we're on track in asking everyone to join us, to join this ever-widening circle of lightworkers as we accept responsibility for a large portion of abundance and its dispersal to those in need and to projects that will offer relief and comfort to the planet as a whole.

We're building Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone. None of this has been done before.

Where can we find the path to follow? Where does the path begin? Where does it lead? It starts with the trailing edge of our leading foot. We create the path with each step we take. It goes wherever we go and leads to wherever we choose to have it lead.

I cannot work on a book like this without acknowledging my immense debt to Linda Dillon, channel for the Council of Love, whose work forms the greatest part of the raw resources for these essays.

And I can't thank Suzi Maresca, Karen Wilson, Paul Backes, Angela Newberry, and Paula Turner on the Golden Age of Gaia enough for keeping this ship on course and under sail.

Nor can I overlook all the support I've gotten from Kathleen Willis, Sara Alexander, Len Satov, Paul, Fran, and Tasha Beckow.

And all the inspiration and good fellowship provided by the Bellingham Meet-up, particularly Sitara Williamson. We've been constant companions for the last three years and I hope we remain the same.



In a world that Werner Erhard said long ago could be unfriendly to transformation, you've kept up my spirits when they were flagging during the long journey.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael: Does the conversation expand organically and naturally? Does the energy go out to the entire planet, those who want to hear and those who don't want to hear? Yes, it does. But it begins with the lightworker community. That is what we have need of.

Steve Beckow: And I suppose then more and more people join the lightworker community?

AAM: Exactly, until it is one family and one path. ("Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, " channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/>.)

**\*\*\* Vision \*\*\***

## Archangel Michael: You Are Not Crazy



---

*Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda, May 21, 2015.*

---

*On May 21, 2015 in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, I asked Archangel Michael how we should behave after the Reval.*

*I worry that I'll have a stress reaction and will need to stay relatively quiet. I'm avoiding any celebrations that promise to go over the top and come back to haunt us years later.*

*AAM took the occasion to address the subject quite fully.*

---

Steve: When the money comes, I'm probably going to have a stress reaction of some sort.

Archangel Michael: Yes.

S: So, please, any advice you can give me and other lightworkers on how to deal with the impact of suddenly finding your financial worries are over, you can live the life you wanted to live, etc.?

AAM: Do not be precipitous. Stand still. Now that may sound like very amateurish advice. It is one of the most difficult things for human beings to do. Go to the stillness.

Do not feel the immediate necessity, which is an invention of your imagination and ego, to jump into action. Give yourself the opportunity to breathe, to allow this shift in reality, in what you have described as your personal landscape, to sink in.

Yes, there is an entire world waiting to be rebuilt and it is not achieved if you jump the gun. It is not achieved if you are going full steam ahead and then collapse because of stress. Stress is a physical reality. It is not you simply creating drama. It is a bio-physical, electrical, spiritual reality.

Give yourself time, yes, to breathe, to withdraw if necessary, to scan the environment, to enjoy yourself, to celebrate and then, in a sense of no hurry, go forward.

S: Thank you for that. It's going to be very challenging when it hits.

AAM: You have need to make sure that you take care of your sweet physical self. Yes, there are the challenges - new home, new situation, time out - but do the practical things that I recommend as well - bodywork, massage, cranial-sacral, relaxation, cycling, working out, eating properly - now this is going to be a challenge - sleeping.

All of these very basic human necessities will have need to be addressed. If you are exhausted, if you are running on caffeine and adrenaline, you do not come from a place of compassionate wisdom. And, dear heart, that is what we do. And the compassionate wisdom

requires that you take care of the physical vessel that you have designed with us.

So step number one is pay attention.

S: When stress goes up, awareness goes down. So at the very time when I need awareness, discernment, memory and all the rest of it, I'm denied access. It all goes down. I'm least well equipped at the very time when I need to be best-equipped.

AAM: And that is why attention to the de-stressors that you know of, such as meditation, bodywork, fresh air and sunshine have need to be paid attention to. And I say this very strongly. It has need to be a requirement not only for you, my beloved friend, but for your entire organization.

Working endless hours under stress to think that you are completing the mission is not completing your mission. If you are not taking time for joy, for laughter, for love, then you are not completing your mission.

Take the time to engage in the laughter, engage in the glee, and the sense of "Our diligence has paid off." We are not insane. We are not crazy. But we have full permission to act a little crazy for while. Go play.

S: I have said to myself that I will not go to one of these nights where people go AAAAAAAAAAAAAHHH!!! all over the place (1) because I worry that it might jiggle me just enough to set off the stress reaction that I'm sitting on.

AAM: We would not recommend to any of you going to these gargantuan meetings of celebration. They are incendiary.

S: That's my sense. We do things we'd never do and it lets the genie out of the bottle.

AAM: That's correct. It's time for incredible discernment. And it's

not discerning to go to a venue and make public displays. It would not be wise.

S: Thank you for confirming that for me.

*All channeled material herein reproduced is copyright by the Council of Love, Inc., 2015 and is used with permission.*

### **Footnotes**

(1) Post-Reval party where people get as drunk as possible and swing from the chandeliers.

## Sanat Kumara: You are Changing the World You Live In



---

"Transcript: Sanat Kumara ~ Ascension: Your New Tomorrow, Right Now ~ September 17, 2015," *An Hour with an Angel*, through Linda Dillon, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/20/transcript-sanat-kumara-ascension-your-new-tomorrow-right-now-sept-17-2015/>.

---

*I'd like to revisit a conversation with Sanat Kumara, planetary logos or chief shepherd for Earth, on An Hour with an Angel, in which "Raj," as he likes to be called, outlined exactly what we do when we assist the Company of Heaven, often in our night travels.*

*He also described how the lightwork we do in the daytime adds to the formation and constitution of Nova Earth.*

*Every core issue we complete, every expansion into love adds to the*

*new domain, he said.*

---

Sanat Kumara: You are already co-constructing with us what you are calling the new domain. So it is not an arduous task. In fact it is a joyful task. And it is already underway.

Steve Beckow: Can you just expand, Raj, on what you mean when you say that we're both co-creating this new domain? Is it happening in our sleep? Is it happening because another part of us that is above or below the ordinary consciousness has worked on this? How am I helping you construct a new domain apart from writing a blog and doing these shows?

SK: Do not discount this - please. And this is back to where we have begun with the denial and the downplaying of what you have done and what you are doing.

It is happening on the conscious, the subconscious, the unconscious, the astral, the angelic realms both in and out of your body. Yes, much of it is night work but much of it is conscious work as well.

When you talk, and I'm not simply speaking of you, Steve, but I'm talking about the willingness to bring what has been thought of previously as exceptionally-esoteric material to common everyday discussion, to talk about the need for peace, for the elimination of abuse, which is simply peace, for the creation of equality, for the creation of sacred partnerships which are anchored in freedom and love, not control or finances. So you are doing a great deal of the work.

You have been laying that foundation not only pre-construction but you have been doing the work and I'm talking to all of you now. The limitation of core issues, the expansion into love - all of this is changing the world that you live in.

When you travel at night with Michael and you go to the places of



violence, whether it is in Syria or Los Angeles, it matters not. And you are diligently anchoring within the hearts of those who create violence the desire for peace. When you comfort those who are the victims of violence and you reassure them of their worth and that they are loved and seen and known - what you think of as night work - when those people wake up the next day, they are changed.

They are anchored in a different vibratory rate. Not simply because Michael has been in attendance but because many of you have been in attendance as your higher, universal, angelic, starseed self.

And you have spared nothing in bringing these people along. And by sitting at home and sending love and hope and peace all over the planet you are creating the new domain.

You say: “Yes, but, Lord, look there is still war. There is still mayhem.” You are in and you are visiting and you are participating in the creative chaos and that is another reality.

So you are shifting but because you are in your body, consciously you are thinking: “Oh no, I am not travelling inter-dimensionally.” When you have a vision, a day, an experience, a moment of such exceptional grace - when you have a moment or a day when you know you are in your mastery - when you fully behold the beauty of a sunset and you are the sunset - you are participating in the creation of that new domain where that becomes what you think of as everyday reality.

## We Can Choose to Be Audacious....



---

*“We Can Choose to Be Audacious....,”* Oct. 5, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/08/can-choose-audacious/>

---

I remember when I first heard Werner Erhard say these words. I was moved to tears.

“We can choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the entire human family. We can choose to make our love for the world be what our lives are really about.

“Each of us now has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us. It will require courage, audacity, and heart.

“It is much more radical than a revolution - it is the beginning of a transformation in the quality of life on our planet. You have the power to fire the shot heard ‘round the world.’” (1)

At that time I had no idea that I was a starseed and I wouldn’t have

called myself a lightworker. The drive was there, the commitment, the yearning. But I knew nothing then of what I do now.

Archangel Michael said to me in a personal reading on Oct. 2, “You’ve been talking to me all your life. Do you know that.” No, I did not. But I wouldn’t be at all surprised.

He also told me that Werner is active in the world today and operates interdimensionally.

It was Werner who popularized the phrase “making a difference.” Many of his phrases have entered our common vocabulary and affected the way we see things today. Getting it, getting off it, getting conscious, at cause, at effect, above the line, what you resist persists, conscious awareness, Everything/Nothing - a lot of what he said shaped my way of thinking at the time perhaps more than anyone else I can think of save, perhaps, Sri Ramakrishna.

And Werner and his work received the same disrespect that much of what we’re doing today does. No different then.

But what he said in this paragraph burned itself into my memory. We can choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the entire human family. The entire human family....

Take responsibility for: see ourselves as cause in the matter and our input as crucial. (2) My heavens, could I ever dream of such a thing? I can today.

We can choose to make our love for the world be what our lives are really about. Can we really? Can we be so big and live so boldly?

Each of us now has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us. A world that works for all of us. Is such a thing possible? Yes, when viewed from Fifth Dimensionality, which is where I assume Werner was viewing things.

He saw that such a world could be and we're now bringing it into being. A world that works for everyone. A world that really works. We can do this.

It will require courage, audacity, and heart. Yes, it does require that and it requires it from us every day, day by day.

Elsewhere he said that yesterday's share (3) was now dead and only today's share lives. To share ourselves honestly and transparently requires audacity and courage, but what a difference it makes for us. How freeing it is.

And heart - yes. In a world that valued craftiness, strategy, looking out for number one and getting to personal success by climbing over everybody, the willingness to love was downright dangerous and only the hardy and foolhardy risked it.



*Werner in the late 1970s*

I remember having a blowout transformational experience in a Communication Workshop and coming home glowing, only to have my girlfriend shout at me: "Stop that right now!" I swallowed my original face.

Werner would have said the world is hostile to transformation. Yes, we wanted to remain in our comfort zones and transformation was not comfortable.

He used to say that, if we wanted to remain in our comfort zone, he could oblige. He'd remove our internal organs and suspend us in tepid water. But if you wanted to live, to love, THAT was uncomfortable. THAT was dangerous.

It's much more radical than a revolution - it's the beginning of a transformation in the quality of life on our planet. Yes, not a violent overthrow of existing institutions but their transformation, just as Archangel Michael has said the chosen route of the Company of Heaven is.

Transformation isn't a mere shuffling of the deck, not simply moving our Scotty dogs around the Monopoly board. It isn't simply "change," which causes persistence of the present condition.

Transformation is an alteration of the context in which things are held, which alters everything, not a mere repositioning of the content.

You have the power to fire the shot heard 'round the world.' The shot heard round the world - the declaration on our part that hunger would end in the world by the year 2000 (we were perhaps 14 years premature).

Werner always put a deadline on projects so that social action could be coordinated. We *will* have a man on the moon by the end of this decade: that was Werner's favorite example of how a deadline works. But boldly declaring what we were about was the shot heard round the world, an idea whose time has come.

And soon, because of the Reval, many lightworkers will find themselves uniquely in the position of having the resources to take the first steps into this new domain, the domain of coordinated, committed social action, firing the shot heard round the world. We CAN choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the whole world, not just the human family but all life on Earth.

I'm game for what comes next. I'm willing. I want a world that works for everyone and all my actions are aimed at achieving that world right now.

## Footnotes

- (1) Werner Erhard, *Graduate Review*, February 1980.
- (2) "Responsibility begins with the willingness to take the stand that one is cause in the matter of one's life. It is a declaration not an assertion, that is, it is a context from which one chooses to live. Responsibility is not burden, fault, praise, blame, credit, shame or guilt. In responsibility, there is no evaluation of good or bad, right or wrong. There is simply what's so, and the stand you choose to take on what's so. Being responsible starts with the willingness to deal with a situation from the view of life that you are the generator of what you do, what you have and what you are. That is not the truth. It is a place to stand. No one can make you responsible, nor can you impose responsibility on another. It is a grace you give yourself - an empowering context that leaves you with a say in the matter of life." (<http://wernererhardquotes.wordpress.com/tag/responsibility/>.)
- (3) A share is the expression of our personal truth, conveying the truth for us, an honest and transparent communication.

## Using Reval Funds to Create a World That Works



---

“Using Reval Funds to Create a World That Works,” Aug. 8, 2016, at <http://inteldinarchronicles.blogspot.ca/2016/08/using-reval-funds-to-create-world-that.html>

---

Currency holders seem to be asking themselves two questions these days:

1. How will I spend my earnings?
2. How will I be able to discern which organizations are legitimate and which organizations are fraudulent?

I have the same concerns.

I know how I'll spend my earnings. I'll put 20% away as a contingency fund. I'll put aside enough money to pay my taxes. I'll gift to my loved ones and take care of all the other gifting I intend to do.

I'll set aside a percentage of what's left for projects I intend to create. And then I'll dedicate the rest to ... what can I call it?

How will I be able to discern? Archangel Michael would say: Ask your heart. And I do that. I would also add: Use credibility analysis on the organization's communications.

Are their claims credible - that is, probable, plausible, possible, and without contradiction or inconsistency? What's their history? What do others say of them?

We have to do our due diligence until we learn to trust our hearts implicitly. (I'm not there yet.)

Someone needs to create a central directory of charities, foundations, NGOs, etc., with an appraisal of their legitimacy - to help us all out. But that's another matter.

What are we doing by creating ancillary organizations like this? We're concentrating our financial power as a prism concentrates light, to create real change in the world.

Real change toward what? Real change toward a world that works for everyone. (1) We lightworkers call that Nova Earth. You probably do as well.

Most lightworkers come from the firm belief that we can and will create a world that works - a world free of pollution, a world in which everyone's cares and necessities are taken care of, a world that we haven't even dreamed of yet, but are about to have a crack at building.

Free energy. Cars that run on ... water, free energy, anti-grav, you name it. Medical breakthroughs that will have your head spin. And more.

Our Reval funds are what give us leverage. They give us the chance to build this new world, to irrigate this field and watch a crop of new inventions grow and a weed bed of unwanted conditions



disappear.

At some level of your being, you must be aware that there's a consciousness shift going on, are you not? Do you not feel happier than last year? Is the Reval itself not an indication that a consciousness shift is going on?

How else would such a way-out idea as a Reval make any sense at all except if we're in the midst of a raising of consciousness on the entire planet?

Our frequencies are getting higher and, in this higher resonance, things are possible that simply weren't decades earlier.

If this were not the case, I wouldn't have the confidence to say: We can do this. We can create a world that works. I know we can.

We have the collective will, means, and opportunity to turn this planet's situation around - to win equality for women, to end exploitation, to level the playing field for the poor and much more.

You and I have it within our power to finance a revolution of love on this planet. Finely-targeted, strategic gifting - in this case by an organization representing lightworkers - is how to ignite that fire.

## Footnotes

(1) The phrase originated with Werner Erhard.

## Archangel Michael on Financial Wayshowing



---

"Archangel Michael: Welcome to This Time of Re-Awakening - Part 2," channeled by Linda Dillon, September 30, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/archangel-michael-welcome-to-this-time-of-re-awakening-part-2/>.

---

What I say to you, whether you have inherited money, whether you have earned money by the sweat of your brow, whether you have won the lottery, or whether you have invested in currency, it matters not. Whether you have been a recipient of one of the prosperity funds – and there are many of you who have [signed up for it] – the point is to share.

Now, I tell you this because it is very important. Take care of yourself. It is part and parcel of honoring the vessel that you have chosen to inhabit, to ascend in and with, and to continue on as vessels and wayshowers and builders of Nova Gaia. You take care of your family, your friends, your soul family. And I do not mean in a small way. You provide.

And, my friends, I am always telling you to dream big! So allow those dreams to come forth, but take care of the basics as well – your health, your home, your family – and then share! It is that simple.

There are so many creative projects. Now, some are flimsy and have need to be solidified, to be built out, as it were. Some are ready to go. And we are not talking merely small projects, we are talking about projects that will change the face of Gaia. So, proceed bravely. That is what the role of the pathfinder is. It is the shower of the way, not the follower. ...

We do not simply send down rains of money – although that can happen as well – but for this instance we want you, we ask you, and we guide you very clearly to practice discernment.

And discernment is quiet. Discernment is not showing. Discernment is being the observer, not the judge.

It is not a question – let me be very clear – of “Do I deserve this?” It is a question, in any situation, whether it is \$10 or \$10 million, it is a gratitude to the heart of One for the blessing you have received. And then, from the place of the discerning observer, to decide what is important.

I have said to you that this is a time of choices and decision. You decide what is important.

And what can be more important, first and foremost, than taking care of your sweet self and family?

Then you discern, with your heart. What appeals to you? Is it projects that promote free energy? Are you the unseen benefactor? Are you one who wishes to build new schools, what we would think of as nova schools, star schools? Do you wish to be in communications, like you, Steve?

So, you discern where your heart and your mission and purpose has always pulled you towards. And then you invest not just money, but your energies, your love, your focus in that direction.

Always with your eye on the larger undertaking: what promotes love and spirit? What creates the new Earth? What anchors the Cities of Light?

## Archangel Michael's Counsel on the Reval



---

Excerpt from An Hour with an Angel, Sept. 16, 2013

---

Steve Beckow: A lot of readers have taken up my invitation, which I made just once on the blog, to purchase Vietnamese currency. So now we have a large group of people who probably are listening to this broadcast and hoping you'll say something about the progress of the global currency reset. So could we start with that please?

Archangel Michael: Well, first of all I commend you for all stepping forward in faith, trust, and in the knowing in what for some of you is a very complicated action and what in truth is a very simple action of creation and trust and it is in that action that you are also contributing to the shift in your world and to the creation of the new world. So let us first begin with that.

You say, "I have done this in act of trust, but, Lord, I would really like to know, where is my money?" That is really the heart of this

question, is it not?”

SB: Yes, Lord, it is.

AAM: Well as you well know, the Company of Heaven and certainly my sister Gabrielle is a banker of sorts but not the kind you are seeking. There are many forms of abundance that come from us. And we certainly are instrumental in helping humanity in the shift to move along.

But I am pleased to answer your question. And my answer to your question is not significantly different than what I and others have said before. And that is that it is already underway. It is already moving forward.

Now have there been some glitches in terms of, not the bureaucracy ... and let me also say that you have been very good in sending the energies to those frontline and middle-manager groups in terms of helping to infuse them confidence, energy, stamina, faith, to help them and assist them in the unfoldment of their jobs.

So they have been feeling much better of late in terms of their tasks at hand. So that is not one of the glitches that we are speaking of.

Now you have not done as well ... and this is very true of the lightholder, loveholder community anyway ... but you have not done as successfully, shall we say, the task of letting go of not only your own concerns, but also the collective concerns with regard to doubt, fear, the belief in lack, poverty and greed.

So we would all ask you to continue to work on those belief systems, and the release, complete erasure of those belief systems and embracing at the same time the replacement, which is the confidence and the knowing that not only are you powerful creators of abundance but that you live, you thrive, and you welcome an abundant, equitable universe.

Now one of the factors that comes into play when you are

undertaking such a massive reorganization and let us be clear this is a reorganization not only of the financial systems, the global financial systems, the power structures of your planet in terms of haves and have nots but also the elimination and restructuring of mindsets as well.

And for nations states, of which there are many involved ... it is not simply Vietnam in this situation ... but the nation states affected by this shift have need to feel that they are in a place of security. Now let us go back. In most of these nation states, in fact the power structure ... and I am not simply talking about Illuminati or cabal or dark forces I am talking about the substructure and the structure of your nation states and of your societies, a given and until very recently when Gaia has shifted, an acceptable given was the belief and therefore the very protracted and grounded reality of greed, of control, of entitlement.

We could go on. So what this restructuring, this reset of currencies - think of it that way because of course many of you are emotionally and spiritually invested in this undertaking - what you are really invested in is the reorganization, the reset, of the global value systems that are based on the knowing of Gaia's wealth and abundance, the wealth of your star brothers and sisters, accessibility, allowance, the ability to receive. The concept of lack is simply absurd so you are resetting the entire mindset of these nation states.

And might we say particularly to those people who have been in positions of power and who have seen in various scenarios how all these issues are coming to the forefront for healing and elimination And I know I go on but this is important for you to truly understand.

When there are situations such as Syria, that bring to the forefront issues of war, mayhem, deadly force, intrigue, lies, what happens is those nations that would be affected by the reset of currency but had reached a place of feeling safe and secure, that their interests were protected adequately in order for this to go forward, become nervous. Markets become nervous and those in positions of control

become nervous.

Now, those leading the movement to create these changes have not become nervous. They have not reneged. They have not stopped the process but they have taken into consideration some of the nervousness, the antsiness, the tensions that have been in the air. But has the process stopped? No. So I know that this has been a very long-winded answer to a very simple question.

[Later]

AAM: So [what the Company of Heaven does] is akin to laying out the banquet table, knowing it will be a delightful feast, [and that] everything is prepared. Now can we make you eat? No. But usually, not always, the inspiration and the vision, the unfoldment that has been planted within is so beautiful and so clear that it is almost like a compulsion on the part of the individual or at first in some situations the group to proceed in a certain direction.

[Again later.]

SB: Undoubtedly some people as a result of the show may go out and buy Vietnamese currency= ... or even dinar ... if they do perhaps you could give them some counsel so that they don't find themselves, by a process of unconsciousness of mind, in a deficit later on. I have heard this happen. I have heard of people who don't know how to handle this. ...

AAM: Let us address the issues of currency and wealth. This is the practice of prudence. Now we know that prudence is not one of the more popular divine qualities and yet, my friends, it is perhaps one of the most essential. First of all, do not over-extend yourself. First and foremost, we do not counsel that anyone, for example, not buy food or keep a roof over their head so that they [can] invest in currency.

No, that is not the way because that is not taking care of and honoring yourself and your family. It is also a desperate need. It



comes from a place of neediness and a belief that ultimately, unless you do x, you will not be taken care of, that ultimately you are not worthy, and you do not live in an abundant universe.

So first of all do not go on a buying spree. That has never and will never be our guidance.

Secondly, if you participate in this, the whole idea is the reset of values, of grace, of charity. There is so much more joy in sharing. No one is intended to be a miser in their house with the doors locked and the windows closed, counting their gold. There is no joy in that.

So the joy is in the sharing, with your friends, with your family. First and foremost attend to yourself and your friends' and family's needs.

And I am not speaking of being overly cautious because the whole idea is the knowing that you can create, that you are part and participating in creation. So take care of yourself.

Pay off all debt. Make sure it's gone. Not because there will not be debt adjustments but because we do not want you, any of you, having that stress. It weighs on your shoulders. It weighs on your heart.

Pay off the debt. Make sure there is no such thing as mortgage. Make sure you have the roof over your head that you desire.

Take a trip. Play. Gather. Build. Come together as community. These are the things we wish to see. And there will be small projects like fixing the roof of your elderly neighbor. And there will be larger projects that you will participate in like feeding the community in Africa and making sure that their infrastructure is reconstructed. So it is both.

Mainly enjoy it. It is a gift.

## A Foundation Upon Which We Can Build Nova Earth



---

“A Foundation Upon Which We Can Build Nova Earth,” Aug. 10, 2015,  
at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/10/foundation-upon-can-build-nova-earth/>

---

I think I can say with a great deal of certainty that there never was a time when so many people, serving the Light, coordinated together towards a common purpose and grew stronger every day.

I studied to be a historian and I can't recall such a time in history. Not in any historical period that I can think of have there been so many people aligned on ... call it what you want. Global peace. A world that works for everyone. A higher-dimensional world. Nova Earth. Nova Being. The name doesn't matter. And their numbers swell every day.

It's an evolutionary shift for the whole human race and we - you and me - are leading the way.

I remember what it felt like to fully realize what a program I was attending could mean for me. I was enrolled in a three-month, residential, human-growth program at Cold Mountain Institute on Cortes Island, British Columbia (now known as Hollyhock) in 1975/76.

When I saw that we were exploring everything from our deepest secrets to everything about our sexuality, from art therapy to meditation to raw encounter, when I realized that anything went and all was grist for the mill, something exploded inside of me. I hung from the cross for a day. I joined a threesome. (1) I can't remember what I didn't do.

We learned about integrity the hard way: by being called in encounter groups on our actions, attitudes and intentions.

This whole behavioral laboratory had been set up totally for exploration, breaking down walls, letting the sunlight in to dark places.

And I was ready to explore. I grew more in three months than in my life to that date. That was the beginning for me of all this.

Fast forward to the present and here I am again, about to enroll in a human-growth program of vast expanse and global consequence. And really all I'm being asked to do is just be myself as I go about gargantuan responsibilities. And just being myself was all that those days were about.

It isn't like Cold Mountain today because there all we needed was seen to. The seclusion that this service provided us with was complete. And that really allowed us as a group to go as deep with each other as we could bear. (2)

Our present situation isn't like that. We're not being asked to abandon ourselves or drop our masks and faces and fronts. We're not being asked to bare our souls (or anything else) or cough up every

withhold.

We're being asked to organize a global effort, both in the inner and outer world. We're being asked to build a new world, one that works for everyone, and that has physical, emotional, and mental components, which we lightworkers have agreed to supply. That's a big task.

It starts inwardly with the intention. It grows through the mind's and heart's investigation. It matures into action. And its consequences ripple through the outer world.

The Cold Mountain experience called for letting go. The task ahead of us financial wayshowers requires a decent amount of vigilance. Things that matter rest upon our decisions. Our actions carry weight and consequence.

But what unites the two times is that this is still a time for exploration and experimentation. Within the boundaries of the need for prudence, we can still strike out in any direction we please.

Think of it as having a gigantic palette of true colors and being able to paint in huge brushstrokes. Give us the tools and we'll finish the job. We can make a difference in our world and we will.

If Cold Mountain was the dancers, this generation are the orchestra. Each of us is playing a musical instrument but in tune with each other, in a coordinated fashion. It's coordinated by the commonality of dedication to the Mother's service. All else flows from that.

I hear you. You're not religious. Well, then, call it dedication to the highest potential that we as humans can reach. To the utter unfoldment of the human spirit. Because that's what it is.

Cold Mountain and other human-growth centers (notably Esalen) were the lightworkers of their day. They broke the glacial ice in which our society was frozen. They and their cohorts laid a

foundation of openness and awareness, warmth and authenticity, upon which we can build Nova Earth.

This generation of lightworkers is forging a new life in the space they created. We need to bring forward their emphases on transparency and integrity. But we need to apply it not only to creative expression but to creative construction as well.

## Footnotes

(1) On Fantasy Day.

(2) I've written about it here: "Last Lunch at Cold Mountain." at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/08/10/last-lunch-at-cold-mountain/>.

## Archangel Michael: The Time for Lightworkers Stepping Forth Is Now



---

Archangel Michael in personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 23, 2015.

---

*In a recent reading, Archangel Michael encouraged lightworkers to show leadership in the co-creative work of building Nova Earth and tells us that the time for stepping out is now.*

---

Steve Beckow: Greetings, Lord

Archangel Michael: Welcome to you, my beloved brother of blue. Welcome to this time of extraordinary change - yes, of breakthrough, breakdown, reconstruction, and reconstitution. This is the constant.

But never has it been so apparent as the humans go forth - in folly, in victory, in war, in peace. The key is that they are embracing the change and that they do go forward - sometimes yes, under misstep,

and sometimes in courageous valour.

Might I even say, beloved one, that, at this time, being upon the planet and being involved in the work of spreading light and love is courageous valor. Even in silence, the continuity, the constancy and the certainty is an act of valor. It is an act of trust. It is an act of hope. It is an act of love.

Know when I say that I speak of “act,” I speak of "action." I speak of forward thrust and this is what is required. It is required in terms of the individual's plans within the Mother's plan. There is a time for stillness and all action emanates, when it is of truth and balance, from that place of stillness, of balance.

It is not a flurry of activity, of expression, of creativity for its own sake. It has need to be clear, directed, thoughtful, considerate, kind, gentle, strong. But it has need to be action. The time for light workers, love holders, for all of Gaia, stepping forth, is now.

## Matthew Ward on the Work of Building Nova Earth



---

Matthew's Message, Nov. 9, 2015, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>.

---

*I've been engaged in the first explorative discussions of the Gender Equality Project, which is perhaps the largest and most extensive project I'll be involved in after the Reval. You'll have your projects. Many people are still wondering what projects they should create.*

*In the course of my research, I came across a passage from Matthew Ward in late 2012 that discusses the work ahead of us. It's a pretty useful discussion of what awaits us in creating a world that works for everyone.*

During its last days and the early days of 2013, the planet will travel through the celestial window between third and fourth densities, where the energy wisps of both densities briefly comingle, and it will enter fourth density, where Earth's Golden Age begins. ...



It is natural to wonder how the mess your world is in can be cleaned up in the short time remaining before the onset of the Golden Age. It can't be. Never were all the glories of that wondrous Age going to greet you at its doorstep, but, because of the 10-year delay, neither will the early stages of grand differences in your lives be there as originally envisioned by the master planners.

Therefore the "mopping up," so to say, will get off to a late start. However, with the release of your own technologies from Illuminati control and the assistance of other civilizations and their technologies, efforts can begin on many fronts simultaneously.

The primary priority is to provide survival essentials to the peoples in war-torn areas and refugee camps and to indigenous peoples and nomadic tribes in dire straits.

Warring will have ceased, but much will remain to be done in its aftermath. Building or rebuilding countries' infrastructure, commercial centers and houses will be undertaken expeditiously, not only for current inhabitants, but so refugees can return to villages or cities where there are residences, hospitals, schools and supplies of clean water and food are plentiful.

The ridding of corruption in the global economy will occur in tandem with the same in governments so those areas of paramount influence in your lives can start operating with the honesty and fairness inherent in moral and spiritual leaders.

Your waters, soil and air will be purified and toxic waste, including radioactive materials, will be dematerialized. Areas will be cleansed where disease has flourished due to the unsanitary living conditions of the impoverished masses.

Other reforms that will be instituted quickly include ending cultural practices and customs that are unfair, injurious or lethal and the repeal of all unjust laws and regulations. Millions now imprisoned on false charges or for minor infractions or as a result of simply being

on "the other side" in wars will be released - yes, it will be easy to identify all who are innocent!

Those are among the first changes because the current status is intolerable for the affected peoples. The plight of many millions of animals - endangered species and animals that become part of your diet - is another situation that will be addressed in earnest.

Initial structures, particularly housing for all who now are homeless in their own country or uprooted due to violence, and buildings for medical care and schooling, will be rudimentary. As rapidly as possible, those types of accommodations will be replaced with finely-built structures.

Free and renewable energy sources incrementally will replace current dependence on oil and natural gas. Other measures soon to be implemented also will assist Earth's own efforts to restore areas of most severe environmental damage so that crops can be grown in abundance, forests can make a comeback and rivers can flow as Nature intended.

According to the original Golden Age master plan, all of those vast improvements in your world would have happened by now. The global web of corruption that so long enabled the dark ones to control the peoples would have ended and long-hidden truths would have come forth in stages to give the populace time to more easily accept the realities.

You're approaching the continuum, where there aren't ten more of your linear years for all of that to come about in "adjustment" stages - remedies must get going with all speed and efficiency possible. So some confusion will be unavoidable due to the haste to get the most essential changes underway, but it will be relatively short-lived. The dark minds and hearts that would attempt to create chaos to prevent those changes no longer will be on the planet, and the people who are there will be of a loving, helpful, cooperative nature!

## The Conscious Business Declaration



---

“The Conscious Business Declaration: A New Standard for Business in the 21st Century,” March 6, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/06/the-conscious-business-declaration/>

---

**As a global community of business leaders we are committed to developing the awareness and skills needed to consciously evolve our organizations in alignment with these principles:**

1. We Are One with humanity and all of life. Business and all institutions of the human community are integral parts of a single reality – interrelated, interconnected and interdependent.
2. In line with this reality, the purpose of Business is to increase economic prosperity while contributing to a healthy environment and improving human wellbeing.
3. Business must go beyond sustainability and the philosophy of “do no harm” to restoring the self-renewing integrity of the Earth.
4. Business must operate with economic, social, and ecological transparency.
5. Business must behave as a positive and proactive member of

the local and global communities in which it operates.

6. Business that sees, honors, and celebrates the essential interconnected nature of all human beings and all life maximizes human potential and helps create a world that works for all.
7. When aligned with Oneness, Business is the most powerful engine on Earth for creating prosperity and flourishing for all.

<https://www.humanitysteam.org/conscious-business-declaration#declaration>

## When Have We Ever Done This Before?



---

“When Have We Ever Done This Before?” March 10, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/10/when-have-we-ever-done-this-before/>

---

What a crazy affair! When has a company been in business to disburse money before? To give it away.

When has a company's success been judged on how well they do the job of irrigating their intended recipients? And serving their employees?

And yet that's what you and I'll be doing.

What happened to jobless recoveries, mergers and acquisitions, dotcom bubbles, downsizing, relocating factories overseas, union busting, and replacing workers with robots? What happened to a buyer's market for labor?

The job market, full-time employment, and the vertical organization

were shredded in the years since the recession of the early Eighties. People now are on contract, with no prospect of a pension or benefits plan, and no possibility of advancement. All is uncertainty. But that wasn't the case before 1982.

We lightworkers are reversing that trend. We're providing harmonious, meaningful work for real people. We're doing as much to take care of them as we can without assuming functions proper to the state (universal medicare and education, for example).

We don't have to talk any more about sharks eating our lunch. We're not out to trash Japan or trap the Russian bear. We don't compete with anyone; we cooperate.

Everything about the social-Darwinist and illuminati agenda of the Twentieth Century, we've left behind us.

We have a chance to do what we only dreamed of doing decades ago. Who would have guessed, when you were a kid dreaming about changing the world, that you'd get a chance?

This challenge calls for new thinking, new paradigms, and new modes of feeling and experiencing.

The reward is watching the world come alive again, watching starving babies survive, seeing women held in slavery released, seeing wars of greed and aggression stop.

The reward is witnessing the old world's dysfunctionality be jettisoned in a new world based on mutual respect and loving-kindness.

In past generations, one could question whether one's life makes a difference. Not in this life.

## Reversing Our View of What Needs to Be Done



*Credit: [www.flickr.com](http://www.flickr.com)*

---

“Reversing Our View of What Needs to Be Done,” June 4, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/04/reversing-view-needs-done/>

---

After the Reval, in the various funds and foundations we set up, one of the things we'll be doing is we'll be irrigating the field.

If you've been to an arid area, like the Interior of British Columbia, you'll probably have seen irrigation wheels hydrating the field within their reach. That's what we're doing.

If we agree to this kind of financial lightwork, each of us becomes an irrigation wheel. Each of us is hydrating the field within our reach. That may be an island, a town, a city, a nation.

It may not be a geographical area at all, but an art or science or technology. Or a target population - single mothers, veterans,

seniors.

We're watering the plant of the human spirit, in some cases with much-needed, hard-cash relief from the stress of being in debt, not making ends meet, or facing uncertainty about the future. In other cases, birthing projects that multiply the effect of our giving.

We probably can't "do it all" with the funds available to us. So, instead of doing everything, we may have to target and ignite, inspire and empower. We may have to use our money strategically to inspire others.

Hire people for our projects? You bet. Create employment for our countrymen? I'd love to. Welcome aboard. Six-hour days. Great remuneration package. Life as it should be.

Welcome to a most unusual project. Here we don't earn money. In humanitarian philanthropy, we gift it to others, albeit in a responsible, organized, and targeted way.

Here we don't answer to shareholders for a wise and growing investment. We answer to our own conscience as lightworkers and to the Divine Mother for our dispersal of her abundance.

But that's a stronger foundation to build on than seeking profit. And we get to feel our "expansion of beingness," as Archangel Michael called it, (1) as a result of our participation.

The Company of Heaven is watching how we do. AAM once told me: "Know that, where there are gaps and holes, we are waiting to see how the shift is affecting the collective of humanity and the collective of the foundations and the various groups." (2)

My understanding is that, having watched us all, those who do well and can be counted on to perform will be offered greater and greater responsibilities.



More recently, he confirmed this, saying:

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... [will] become the spokesbeings for many." (3)

Serapis Bey told us in this week's *Hour with an Angel* (4) that those who simply came from service to self wouldn't be used by the Company of Heaven. By inference those who've passed from service to self to service to others would.

We're reversing our view of what needs to be done now: Gifting money rather than amassing it. What could be more counter-intuitive?

We're supporting each other to take on activities that we've never done before, with larger sums of money than we've ever handled and a lot of people depending on us.

If we just stopped there, even with that, we've made a priceless contribution to pushing forward the baseline of lightwork on Terra Gaia, the leading edge of the ground crew's efforts in building Nova Earth.

Wherever we find unworkability, just as *Tomorrowland* said, let's fix it. We don't have to do it all; just the things that are standing right here in front of us, calling for our attention - and hydration.

The real currency - the real gift here - is and always will be love. I think three things will change the spiritual landscape we live in: (A) The love we send out; (B) The love we feel through serving the One in society; and (C) The misery that's released by the work we do. The combination of the three, I believe, produces the rapidly-growing light the Company of Heaven tells us they see when they look at Gaia.

We're creating love and passing it along, which rewards us by the

ever-increasing experience of love as it passes through us. (5) The thing that's produced by all our work and the only treasure worth seeking is love.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a Personal Reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016. Used with permission.

(2) Ibid., Dec. 11, 2013. Used with permission.

(3) Ibid., May 27, 2016.

(4) June 2, 2016, at <http://inlightuniversal.com/serapis-bey-on-ahwaa/>

(5) Love is the pattern of the Mother. Love will always flow. It will never stand still. The Mother is energy, movement. In her universal aspect, she never stands still. Were she do so, the world would return to its Origin. Love is her energy and the flow of love is her movement. It supports the world; comprises it; and dissolves it in the end.

## Dream Big, Plan Big, Build Big



*Dream big Credit: Pinterest*

---

“Dream Big, Plan Big, Build Big,” December 20, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/12/20/dream-big-plan-big-build-big/>

---

Mike Quinsey's source suggests that there is a definite order between Disclosure and Abundance. It says:

"At many different stages in Man's evolution you have been visited by Space Beings, but they have not always had the best of intentions. The Anunnaki who have now gone from the Earth kept you in a 'prison' of their making and led you to believe in a false version of

your history.

"The time has come to learn the truth but first you must be uplifted, and Mankind must create conditions on Earth that restore an acceptable standard of living." (1)

First we must be uplifted and restore an acceptable standard of living to everyone on Earth before the galactics arrive. That's definite and it gives us the order of events.

He's not only referring to the Reval, but to NESARA as well, as he makes clear here: "NESARA is to be enacted very soon and will take Humanity out of the Dark Ages and into the Light."

So we lightworkers are being given a window between the Reval and the activation of NESARA ... for what?

I'd say to set up channels of financial flow, service delivery organizations, and various other infrastructures and foundations that NESARA can use when it arrives.

Yes, I have no doubt that it could flow by the archangels simply changing the zeroes on our accounts. Michael once said to me that the fact that he was sending tangible financial help to the team "does not mean that we can not put money in a bank account because we can." (2)

So if he can put money in our bank accounts, what need has the Company of Heaven of us?

They want us to do as much as we can, because it's our planet. We bear collective responsibility for the damage done to her.

But rather than go into that discussion here, let me save it for the next article.

Here what I'd really like to underline is that we lightworkers are

being given every opportunity to lead in the restoration of Gaia.

Even though NESARA is around the corner, in a manner of speaking, the Reval is being released. We're being given what amounts to a head start to meet as lightworkers, make our plans, begin our programs, build our structures, and carve out the new paths to planetary prosperity, unity, and harmony.

I asked Archangel Michael whether this was lightworkers' time to shine, in a reading on Oct. 11, 2016:

Steve Beckow: Am I correct in thinking and saying that this time is the light workers chance to show what we can do before NESARA or disclosure really takes the agenda away from us?

AAM: That is correct. (3)

We already know that more financial help will come to those who generously hydrate others. (4) We know we're "mightily protected." (5)

And we know, as St. Germaine advised us, that "this flow-through is going to be rapid." (6) It sure sounds like it will be.

Finally, we also know that our stepping forward to lead financially will result in our being looked to later as spokesbeings. Michael says:

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... become the spokesbeings for many." (7)

So we're forewarned.

When we consider all that we know about abundance and our role in it, have we not sufficient encouragement - even invitation - to dream big, plan big, and build big?

## Footnotes

- (1) Mike Quinsey, Message from My Higher Self, Dec. 16, 2016.
- (2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 11, 2014.
- (3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2016.
- (4) Steve Beckow: Now I have been saying to readers that the Company of Heaven is watching financial wayshowers and stewards...

Archangel Michael: That is correct.

Steve:... And that those who do well - in other words, do the job of hydrating society - will find themselves supported to go forward.

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: ... It's correct. Okay. I don't want to be saying something to them that's misleading. Thank you for being definite about that. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 1, 2016.)

So is it important that humans - because this is what they're used to working with - have currency to create this healing of the human race and, yes, of soil and water - but that is because they have sullied it as well - and give Gaia a chance to breathe again.

And are you moving past this fantasy that there is lack and limitation in the universe and upon your planet when it is already being demonstrated that there is such abundant wealth in the tangible meaning of the word and the intangible meaning of the word? The answer is yes.

So when you say: Will I be a pipeline? The answer is yes. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, Oct. 11, 2016.)

- (5) See "Meet my 'Protection'," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=285116>
- (6) "St. Germaine: Rivers of Gold Will Flow Freely - Part 2/2," Aug. 15, 2013, at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-22/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-22/).
- (7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016.

## The Vision I'm Holding



---

“The Vision I’m Holding,” July 30, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/30/vision-im-working-towards/>

---

I was sharing with some friends what I was creating. What I'm creating is constantly emerging so this was my latest statement of it.

I must say to whoever is helping me articulate this vision that I like it and I'm behind it.

"What am I creating? I'm creating a restoration of collective will among lightworkers on this planet such that they will come together to use their financial resources to build Nova Earth: to rid the Earth of global problems like hunger and poverty and create a world that works for everyone.

"[We'll soon be] handed the resources and now we need to do the actual work." What does this mean?

**A restoration of collective will among lightworkers on this planet...**



Wherever the will to collaborate is lacking, to encourage it, call it forth (if it can be called forth), to help others to find their will.

The collective will is 7 billion individual wills, intending.

What we need to do is to make that process of intending a conscious matter and then exercise our will in a conscious and unified manner to build Nova Earth together.

**... such that they will come together to use their financial resources to build Nova Earth:**

Financial resources: A portion of funds received from a Reval investment, a prosperity program, the sale of historic bonds, or any other element of the abundance program. We asked Archangel Michael to give us the tools and we'd finish the job. These are the tools.

Come together: Don't give it to me. This is not a pitch for you to send me your money. It's a pitch to send it to a central organization that will receive and channel the funds.

Either financial wayshowers could leave it to the organization to channel them or specify programs of the donor's choice.

Let's use these funds to end hunger. End poverty. End disease on the planet. End all other causes of global misery and suffering.

Build Nova Earth: Turn away from a consideration of the past to build the future. Concentrate our attention on the emergent shape of the new world - new society, new government, new spirituality, new education, new finances, etc.

**Rid the Earth of global problems like hunger and poverty, ...**

Working separately, financial wayshowers won't be able to impact the global situation But if we pool our resources, we could.

The most we could do separately would be to think globally and act locally. If we combine our efforts, we'd be able to think globally and act globally.

Only unworkability is visible. When people are in perfect health, their perfect health is usually not noticeable. But a beggar's plight, a leper's, a victim of AIDS ... their plight is very visible.

We need to take the unworkability in the world - hunger, poverty, slavery, disease, disability - and make it workable. But we need to do it in an organized way.

**... and create a world that works for everyone.**

When I first heard Werner Erhard use this phrase, it electrified me. But I didn't know how anyone could build a world that works for everyone. It seemed an impossible dream to me.

Now it's crystal clear. A world that works for everyone is a Fifth-Dimensional world. It's a world in which heaven has been brought to Earth. It's a return to the Garden. It's a world without duality, separation, and suffering. It's a world whose primary and unmistakable characteristics are love and bliss.

As I write these words, I gently enter into the blissful state. Here, in this state, nothing is amiss; nothing is lacking; nothing is required.

Saturation with bliss, I assert, will transform everyone into a person of whom it could be said that they do what works and what they do works.

Saturation with the bliss of the Fifth Dimension will by itself create a world that works for everyone. Our challenge is to grow and evolve by creating that world before Ascension.

**... [We'll soon be] handed the resources and now we need to do**

**the actual work.**

Our constant refrain has been that our hands are tied because we don't have the money. Well, now we're about to get the money.

There are no more excuses for not rolling up our shirtsleeves and getting to work. We need to come together in lightworker congresses to plan out how to accomplish our task.

We then need to debate the various proposals and accept some or all of them. Next as financial wayshowers we need to contribute the resources to accomplish it. Then we need to get to work.

This is the vision I'm holding.

# **\*\*\* Philosophy \*\*\***

## Archangel Michael: The Overarching Principle is Stewardship



---

“AAM: The Overarching Principle of Financial Wayshowing is Stewardship,” May 12, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/30/vision-im-working-towards/>

---

*In a personal reading through Linda Dillon on May 6, 2016, Archangel Michael identified the overarching principle of our post-Reval financial wayshowing to be "stewardship."*

*In future discussions I'll ask him for more overarching concepts. It arose because I asked him what to do in a certain situation.*

Archangel Michael: Let us be clear about this because this is a very important discussion and it is so because money, currency, in your realm, has the power to trigger many buttons. ...

To live abundantly does not mean that the bank is open and help yourself.

The entire purpose is that all are taken care of, each according to their soul agreement, not according to their fantasy life.

Now, we want you, and when we say you, we mean all of you, to think of money in terms of stewardship.

Steve: So that is the overarching concept?

AAM: This is the overarching principle. It is stewardship.

It is not coming from a place of scarcity but it is a wise, creative stewardship that does not throw money [around] simply for the sake of throwing money at a problem or challenge or a situation believing, often erroneously, that it will be resolved.

Most issues, beloved, are not about money. They are about self-worth, taking responsibility, sharing responsibility, leadership, sharing leadership, knowing when to lead and when to follow, and stepping up in ways that are creative.

What money is used for is so that a person, a group, an individual, an institution, an entire community, an entire planet can step forward without worry, without that fear which is so pervasive upon your planet, to create!

So think of money as a creation tool. And, if it is not creating, if it is simply being thrown down the drain or being maintained in a way that is not creative, then it is not doing its job.

Steve: So when all these old beliefs [of lack and the need to hoard] come up and we even go so far as to act on them, what then? How are we to put the situation right?

AAM: It requires a depth of truth and honesty that is outside the realm of judgment. (1) So am I doing this? Am I having this attitude because I am referring to the old lack and limitation beliefs?

Am I judging because I think you should be doing more? ...Less? ... Different? Am I judging you according to my wants and needs? (2) Or am I observing with my wisdom eyes, my wisdom vision that this situation (not the money, but the situation) needs to be approached differently.

Now think of what I have said and apply it to [the situation at hand].

When it comes up, if you find that you are behaving or reacting in ways that are reactive and that are of the old paradigm, look at it, shake yourself, shrug it off, laugh, smile and say, “Oh, I choose not to behave this way, not to react this way.”

### **Footnotes**

(1) I knew this depth of truth and honesty in the three-month residence fellowship at Cold Mountain Institute in 1976 and in the est Training in 1979. I haven't seen it since. We must recreate it.

(2) I recomemnd that we raise to awareness what we may be doing. Try on what we find. Test it out. See if it fits. If it fits, own it. This is the path of personal responsibility, dharma, or right conduct, as I see it.

## Stewards of the Mother's Wealth



*Credit: rupertlandnews.ca*

---

“Stewards of the Mother’s Wealth,” June 27, 2015 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/29/stewards-mothers-wealth-2/>

---

I'm amazed at the number of people who will be opening foundations after the Reval. (1)

People in California will, Quebec, Alberta, Washington, North Carolina, Tennessee, Wisconsin, on and on the list goes.

I'd like to contribute to building the context for these funding efforts by discussing stewardship, if you'd permit me.

Stewardship is contrasted with ownership. Ownership is my possession, management and disbursement of wealth for the purposes I have in mind.

Stewardship is the wise and equitable management of another's wealth for the purposes that the real and legitimate owner has in mind. The real and legitimate owner of our wealth - of any wealth,



really - is the Mother/Father One.

The feeling of ownership - of me and mine - has deep roots. While we may pay lip service to doing service, at a deeper level we may still regard the funds we generate through currency exchanges as our own.

The Divine Mother is the creator and owner of everything that exists or doesn't appear to exist. Hindus have a story that God smiles at two things: The doctor who says "The baby will live" and two men who argue over a boundary saying "This land is mine."

No one knows the future but God who decides it and nothing belongs to us; all belongs to God.

Without the Mother maintaining the primal energy that upholds creation, everything would disintegrate beyond dust. Our opinions about it wouldn't matter.

Therefore we're stewards of the Mother's money, not its owners. We're to use that wealth to further the Mother's Plan.

The Mother's Plan for this age is that all civilizations in the universe ready for it will ascend. Not all at once. The Third Dimension is beginning its round of Ascensions first, starting with Earth and extending out from there. We're the experimental subjects in two new departures from previous Ascensions.

Our Ascension will be a mass event, rather than an individual one, as in the past. And our Ascension will see us keep the physical body, which will transform from carbon base to crystalline base, allowing us to live in the higher vibrations. Previously a person ascending discarded the physical body. And it has been, up till now, only individuals who ascended.

So much of what the Company of Heaven is doing is being done for the first time, which accounts for some of the delays. (2)

In our case, those higher vibrations are known as the Fifth Dimension. But 200 years from now, Ascensions will be happening from the Seventh Dimension upward. I know that I'll be there (3) but guess what? I'm pretty sure that the same gang that's throwing this party here on Earth (that is: you) will be there as well.

The flow of abundance relieves the tremendous stresses and strains that all of us - and especially starseed lightworkers, who needed a crash course on what life is like here on Earth - have been laboring under. Depending on what stage of abundance we're talking about, life will improve dramatically.

If we're talking simply about the Reval, then all will depend on how well the financial wayshowers (stewards) disburse the monies they receive. But not much later the general abundance program, called NESARA (National Economic Security and Reformation Act), (4) will relieve the distress of everyone.

Just as the first groups of private-placement people will probably be used to test the system before the Reval, so the Reval itself will probably be used to test many elements that will later be incorporated in NESARA.

As stewards, it falls to us to predict, through discussions among ourselves and reading the channeled advice from the Company of Heaven, how we should be tackling the situation of relieving the poverty in our society caused by the cabal's attempts to corral all wealth. How do we go about it?

One of the projects that I'll be setting up will be called the Vancouver Project and its aim is to lift single mothers, the sick, disabled, elderly and dying from poverty in the city of Vancouver. It's designed to be a demonstration project. What we've chosen to do is take a manageable portion of the world's unworkability (that of the city of Vancouver) and run a model project which others can discuss and improve on. I invite others to run similar model programs and test out new directions in gifting and ways to address ever-larger

spheres of global unworkability.

A secondary aim of the Vancouver Project is to see if we can re-establish the social-safety net that used to exist in the 1950's, 60's, and 70's.

The social-safety net was shredded when tax bases fell because the computer and robotization eliminated so many jobs. (Robots don't pay taxes.) The strategy of so-called austerity was the second of the cabal's one-two punches. They stripped away employment, leaving the economy a labor buyer's market, and then pointed to the shrinking tax base as a reason for cutting all programs that benefited people at large.

So it now falls to us to find a way back to the days when no one fell between the cracks, when there was a service to help everyone. We're re-creating the social-safety net in what we do.

If cabalists call us "socialists" to try to spook people away from taking responsibility for the shape of their society, hopefully this time we'll be able to see through the fear porn and manipulative ploys. The cabal doesn't want money to go into social-welfare programs but we do and their day is over.

Yes, we're the managers of the Mother's wealth, but, no, we're not its owners. And, yes, we're responsible for coming up with a wise and equitable program for disbursing it to the right people for the right purposes. That responsibility falls on the shoulders of the stewards of the Mother's wealth.

## Footnotes

(1) I personally will not be opening a foundation, but a fund (the Michaelangelo Fund); that is, a limited liability company. I want more flexibility of decision-making than a foundation allows.

(2) The other variable is the fact that the cabal, whose contracts

were to cede power at the appropriate moment, have not ceded it but continue to obstruct the divine plan at every step. That won't keep up a great deal longer but is being used to clear final karmic entanglements.

(3) Archangel Michael: “As I have said to you, when you complete this mission, you are allowed to have 200 years off. (Laughter.) But what you do with that is up to you, dear one!” (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 18, 2012.)

SB: The next assignment [is] in the Seventh Dimension?

AAM: You will have a choice of planetary systems and it will again be an assignment to ... this is just the warm-up for Ascension. It is to bring a further rising of vibrations to those throughout the Universe. (AAM, Dec. 18, 2012.)

(4) See NESARA at <http://goldengaiadb.com/NESARA> and here: "NESARA or the Abundance Program" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/>.

## By What Principles Might a Global Network of Light Stewards Operate?

*Credit: zameen.com*

---

“By What Principles Might a Global Network of Light Stewards Operate? ,” July 8, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/08/principles-might-global-network-light-stewards-operate/>

---

If we can allow ourselves to dream out loud, how might a global network of light stewards of the Mother's wealth operate?

Everything about what we're doing is ground-breaking, unprecedented. How can we think about largescale projects such as this world needs to level the playing field and remove persistent sources of unworkability from the world? Here's one roadmap, from an earlier article:

3. Identify areas of the world's unworkability,
4. Create projects that reflect and express our values,
5. Set targettable, society-wide deadlines that allow for project-wide coordination of efforts,
6. Build alignment with win/win solutions,
7. Bridge dissonance and create new paradigms,
8. And ask our critics for their expertise.

Let me spend a moment rounding these out.

(1) Only the things and events that are unworkable become visible and demand our attention. We don't notice things that work.

Our work could then, at its most general levels, be thought of as restoring the unworkable to workability.

(2) A change, solution, or opportunity, I believe, has value only because we say it has. Build an ICBM, store it in a silo for a decade, shoot it up into the air and down into the ocean. Of what value was it? Only the value we gave to it. Value, like beauty, lies in the eye of the beholder.

Therefore any largescale project we build will have the value that we give to it. That should allow us to dream more freely.

The social alignment needed to create a largescale employment project requires targetable, society-wide deadlines.

(3) If we want alignment on a planetary scale, we cannot agree to accomplish our project “some day.” We must have a specific deadline to orchestrate the coordination involved.

(4) Win/lose solutions prevent alignment. Alignment is created with win/win solutions that leave no one out.

Righting one imbalance or injustice at the cost of creating another will not create social alignment. Only global, win/win solutions to unworkability invite the degree of alignment that ensures success and leaves no residue.

(5) In the course of creating a largescale employment project, dissonance will arise. Disagreement may ensue. A scheme may be abandoned. But history shows numerous examples where dissonance has been the occasion, not for abandoning a scheme, but for creating a paradigmatic breakthrough.

By offering solutions that bridge cognitive dissonance, instead of abandoning fruitful schemes, we create paradigmatic breakthroughs. Therefore, dissonance in our personal lives (or in our social projects)

should be seen neither as a stumbling block nor as an occasion for choosing one side against the other, but as an occasion to recontextualize and bridge the dissonance.

(6) We're encouraged to see our critics as potential contributors, speaking from their own areas of experience and sometimes identifying important actions needing to be taken. We're reminded to turn the negative to our advantage and harness the energy of those who can foresee the problems that stand in our way.

In the course of working with principles like these, more will become visible and be altered to fit more-clearly-distinguished circumstances.

We have the ability to build a new society with workable, global, win-win solutions to all that holds us back from creating a world that works for everyone. Now we need the intelligent and compassionate leaders willing to take the risk of stepping forward and initiating beneficial global projects.

## Footnotes

(1) "The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 1/2," at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/23/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-12/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/23/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-12/) and "The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2," at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/23/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-22/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/23/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-22/)



## Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 1/2



---

“Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 1/2,”  
Sept. 28, 2017 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/09/28/archangel-michaels-advice-on-post-reval-philanthropy-part-12/>

---

May I have a discussion with you about what I regard as important aspects of building Nova Earth with the funds generated from the Reval?

I had an exchange with Archangel Michel in a personal reading on Aug. 2, 2017, which has led to a number of insights and alterations in my Post-Reval plan for myself.

I'd like to post some of those insights in this article and follow it with a second article containing an excerpt from the reading on the importance of balance in approaching humanitarian philanthropy.

I came with one question but he gave me a different answer, as you'll see in Part 2.

\*\*\*

Let me explain my position after the Reval, as it has evolved, much of it as a result of this reading.

As matters stand now, and as a result of my wanting to spend a quarter of my time in awareness writing, (1) I'll be part of the "flowthrough" or "throughput" segment of the abundance chain.

I personally won't be funding people or projects now. (The Hope Chest will however.) Instead I'll be funding funds and foundations.

Or, in the beginning, large organizations who can be relied upon to further use or distribute the money.

Sitara and I often discuss the fact that she's concerned with grassroots action and community development and I'm concerned with blue-sky notions (visionary work) and largescale finances.

My service will lie in "flowthrough" to hubs rather than serving as a hub myself. Sitara, for instance, may choose to serve more as a hub in the Bellingham area. I think it's introverts and extroverts again.

\*\*\*

With that as prelude, may I say that in the weeks since that interview, I've come to see two elements of the overall plan to build Nova Earth that I think need to be put in place - now is a good time - if we're to excel as stewards of the Mother's wealth and a community of New Earth planet-builders.

The first one concerns our need to respect each other's freedom.

I firmly believe that, as a globe, the chances of the success of our efforts to build Nova Earth will rise or fall proportionate to the extent to which we allow everyone (except those with harmful intent) freedom of will, choice, action, and path.

We regularly and routinely fail to recognize or actually violate the free will and choices of others. We'll never be able to build Nova Earth together unless that stops universally. Everywhere on Earth. Things need to go back to the way they were in the days when you left your bike on the front lawn and the door unlocked. Yes, I remember them.

Everyone's property was respected. There was little stealing. We were taught to be polite and seldom saw anything get out of hand.

We need to recreate the safety and security for all people that allows us to again unlock our doors  
- this time the doors of our hearts.

\*\*\*

The second element concerns tolerating diversity.

As I see it, as we contemplate building Nova Earth together, tolerating and even enjoying our diversity is going to be a highly-valued gift. We're about to become, not a melting pot - not by any stretch of the imagination - but a cultural mosaic.

Think of a 500-piece jigsaw puzzle. It takes all the pieces in place to make the puzzle become a picture. Each piece is different, but part of the whole.

I have my piece of the puzzle and you have yours. Without our pieces, the picture may not be seen.  
If we just agree with each other to live and work (and be allowed to

live and work) consistent with our puzzle piece, allowing others the same right, and combine our efforts, rather than trying to make everyone else be like ourselves, we'll turn the puzzle into a picture.

If not, we remain puzzle pieces worriedly seeking the whole.

To summarize both elements: To successfully build Nova Earth together, in my opinion, in future, we'll need to religiously respect (A) each other's freewill choices and (B) our cultural diversity, making allowances for it.

That's the price of making the overall task of building Nova Earth work, I think. (What do you think?)

\*\*\*

Coming back to the interview, again as background, Sanat Kumara and Michael have both promised me that there will be what Sanat called "bumper cars" with additional funds behind the initial currency-funded money.

But I still need to know how to coordinate matters - what my rate of flowthrough should be. I didn't want to jeopardize matters overall by flowing funds through too quickly. How quick is quick? How slow is slow?

Michael began by saying that I should hold back enough funds to gift over a three-year period. And he asked me to also hold back a contingency fund, or "grand reserve," as he called it.

But he didn't answer my question by coming up with a formula for throughput or something similar. Instead he focused my attention on achieving balance.

Well, of course, in balance is where discrimination lies, serenity, generosity. He advised to proceed with moderation, except in the matter of remunerating the staff, where I should be generous.

Since Michael is my cocreative partner, I know he has his eyes on the finances and can coordinate the bumper cars. I know deep down I don't really need to worry about it.

According to him, learning to respond with balance is what will save me from jeopardizing operations.

I know he's right. He's just given me the "Prime Directive."

Implicit in what he recommends is for me to use the universal laws in my work because their entire intent is to restore the individual to balance. (I'm going to turn next to the universal laws after completing the Divine Mother book.)

Note to myself: Balance = centerpoint = heart. All attention, from whatever source you read, is being focused on the heart, the balance point, the stillpoint. No wonder. Preparation for a heart opening?

At some point I predict that calling upon the laws will become second nature to us all, which I think is what's cosmically intended.

In the next post comes the exchange with Archangel Michael on the importance of balance in Post-Reval gifting.

(Concluded in [Part 2](#), below.)

## Footnotes

(1) A quarter in each of sacred partnership, financial stewardship, awareness writing, and sleep.

## Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 2/2

---

“Archangel Michael's Advice on Post-Reval Philanthropy - Part 2/2,” Sept. 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/09/28/archangel-michaels-advice-on-post-reval-philanthropy-part-22/>

---

(Concluded from [Part 1](#), above.)

*From Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 2, 2017*

Steve Beckow: I'm a little concerned about how to know the throughput of money that I should be spending, consistent with the notion that bumper cars would come to me. I'm concerned I'll either spend too little or too much to coordinate with them.

At every point I'm going to be disbursing money and I never know whether I've disbursed so much money that I jeopardize the continuity of it all.

Archangel Michael: This is an excellent question and I have an excellent answer!

This is part of the learning and manifestation of balance. And as you know in the building and the restoration of course of Earth but the building of Nova Earth as well (and those are glued together), the sense of balance is a theme and a very physical, present theme in all things.

So, yes, there will be “bumper cars,” as you have called them. That is a delightful term. But we want you, and we consistently tell you, to pace yourself.

Let it be that moderation is your key.

And that is why we suggest to you not to be cheap or limited but not to be grandiose or over-the-top either. This is the way we want you to think of it.

And by the way, while we are at it, you are not intended to deny yourself either. No, we know that your desires do not tend towards the physical. And of course that is one of the reasons why you are perfect for flowthrough.

You are not looking for planes and châteaux, as we have talked about before. But I would say to you, be physically comfortable and when you look around and you say, “I am comfortable now,” then take it up a notch.

Steve: Go up to the penthouse? [My secret wish.] AAM: Yes. That is my advice to you. (1)

Now when you are looking [for new employees?] - this is why you're going to have adequate staff to run these projects - you are only to deal with a handful of people. So you say to your CFO - and this is the guidance - “Tell me, what does it take to, say, run the Vancouver Project for three years? What does it take to run it for five years?”

We are not suggesting that it would be necessary or even desirable to stretch that out in terms of estimations for 10 years or 20 years. Because there will be ample money. But make that estimation.

We would suggest a three-year estimation and not paying people low wages, not saying that people have to live in bunkhouses, for

example, or have to eat cheap food that is not organic.

So in terms of generosity of spirit and practicality of transformation, you look at that and you set that money aside. So there is a grand reserve, (2) so you never have to worry about the bumper car because we can guarantee you where this is going. (3)

Where the bumper car is going to come in, practically, is that every project, and that is why we want you to start slow, every project is going to spin off additional need. It is guaranteed.

Steve: Could you give me an example of that to firm it up in my mind?

The Vancouver Project is going to spin off extra need, like they'll identify a need that I haven't thought of.

Like: "There is a native reserve just outside of Vancouver which we do a lot with. Could you include them?" Is that what you mean?

AAM: That is exactly what we mean. [Another example.] There are not adequate support groups for men to discover a deeper side of who they truly are. That is a separate project but it is a spin-off.

Steve: So, I should keep that in mind that the initial amounts will grow, so to speak.

AAM: The initial amounts will grow and you will have it in reserve one by one by one by one. (4)

And you do not want - and this is on the practical side; yes, still with only handful of people reporting to you - so many projects that you can't see the beauty unfold, the singularity of one project anymore.

Steve: Now, this question benefits from what you just finished saying but I'd like to read it nonetheless.



I'm getting clearer and clearer that my first priority is awareness writing. I'm becoming more and more comfortable with the principle behind contact with no more than a handful of people.

I know you want me to remain the ultimate decision maker in matters of policy but apart from that, if I carve out a lifestyle kind and attentive to the needs of awareness writing, are you alright with that? That's really my first love.

AAM: I am over the moon with that! You can do the writing and I will do the art and music! (5)

## Footnotes

(1) had a friend who lived in the penthouse of the apartment I live in. Seeing her apartment was what had me want to be in this building in the first place.

The last two times he helped me with finding new apartments, he either said he could or actually did arrange for the right vacancy at the end of the existing month, in one case in less than 48 hours.

I imagine as soon as I want to move to the penthouse here, I'll find that the current renters have just decided to move to a better spot elsewhere. I'll let you know.

(2) This "grand reserve" he's also called a contingency fund elsewhere. He's asked me to keep 20% aside for it and to begin to slow down with disbursements when I have only 27% of my total capital left.

(3) Well, it's going to be NESARA.

See "NESARA" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/#10>. or look at the *First Contact* data base here: <http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=NESARA>.

- (4) Adequate money set aside in separate accounts, I imagine - "one by one by one."
- (5) "Ours is a co-creative partnership." (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 2, 2017.)

## Our Role in Channeling Prosperity to the World



---

“Our Role in Channeling Prosperity to the World,” February 25, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/25/our-role-in-channeling-prosperity-to-the-world/>

---

The relief from financial pressure that the Reval will bring to those who've participated in it is only a part of the equation. The other part of it is that we seem called upon to act with a high degree of personal responsibility, a higher degree than many of us may have ever considered showing in our lives to date.

To receive the abundance from the various prosperity programs is a role we volunteered to play so as to show the world the shape and value of the new ways of living. We're here to play the role of financial wayshowers just as we're here to play the role of wayshowers in many other areas of life so as to carve out the New You for humanity.

And to play this part well is important for all that follows. Financial prosperity is a first step in preparing ourselves for Ascension. It's designed to relieve us of our burdens. But it's also designed to allow us to relieve others of theirs and to carve out the shape of our new world. It's designed to have a ripple effect that creates a firm and stable foundation for all that follows.

If people simply take their prosperity and go off by themselves, the net effect will be a loss of people power rather than a gain. Yes, indeed, I'm quite sure we should take time for ourselves but then I'm also quite sure that we should regroup and begin the work that lies ahead.

I recommend that we see this as the gift of the Mother not only for ourselves but for everyone around us who also find themselves in lack and limitation.

The prosperity programs have been in the planning stages for centuries. The number of beings from Earth and beyond who've participated in bringing them to fruition is, I'm led to believe, larger than we can imagine and now here we are, about to realize the fulfilment of their plans.

We on Earth are playing our part in the overall drama as the recipients of that prosperity. That part has its intended ends and means and requires of us a level head, a balanced hand, and an open heart. There need to be more and more recipients of that prosperity and we're the channels for that eventuality.

Just as we experience gratitude for this gift of the Mother, so others will experience gratitude for gifts from us. And this wave of gratitude and the revival of a willingness to build unity and community together is in fact the engine that will push forward the work of building Nova Earth.

Thousands of years ago, Jesus asked us to do unto others as we'd like others to do unto us. Now is the time when that request has more

meaning and urgency than at any other time in the years that have passed between then and now.

We might wish to respond to this event with nobility, compassion and foresight. It's an important step forward for humanity to use this new prosperity in ways that carry the planet out of the days of greed and competition and into the days of generosity and cooperation.

The long nightmare created by the debt-based financial system will come to an end. But the reality we awaken into requires tending and expanding if we're to create a financial system that avoids the same pitfalls that the former system built into the order of things.

It's our turn at bat and it seems to me clear and obvious that we'd want to show the magnificence of what can be created when people care.

## St. Germaine: Service to All vs. Service to Self



---

“St. Germaine: Service to All vs. Service to Self,” June 10, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/01/08/st-germaine-service-vs-service-self/>

---

*We need reminders of the original intent of this wave of abundance because, with our currency exchange, we could be hit by a wave of fear that we'll lose our abundance if we contribute to others.*

*We may forget that part of our work as financial wayshowers is to distribute that abundance, after taking care of ourselves. Those who prove best at it, I'm told, will receive more.*

*So be prudent, be wise, but don't overlook the very raison d'etre for the Reval - service to all through contributing, sharing. Nova Earth is a world of sharing, what I like to think of as a co-operative commonwealth.*

Your planet and many of the beings on it are rising into the higher dimensions and this incoming worldwide prosperity and abundance is

a part of this transition. And all who will be benefactors of this prosperity are assisting in this paradigm transition.

So in visualizing this RV happening and in manifesting it into being, be ever mindful of how this financial prosperity will bring global harmony and well-being to all living things, including the planet herself, a planet which was on the verge of dying but has now transcended this and “risen from the ashes,” so to speak.

You are the stewards of this planet, and have been entrusted with the care of her surface. We will not go into the subject of the beings who live on the inner Earth; these beings are a higher- dimensional society descended from Lemuria, a higher-dimensional society which became intertwined with Atlantis and suffered its own demise on the surface of the planet, but survived and moved into the interior of the Earth and still thrives as a higher-dimensional society in the NOW. This is a topic for another day.

Back to the paradigm of service to all vs. service to self: Yes, it is important to take care of your individual needs first, turning afterwards to how you can assist in raising the vibration of other living beings (including humans, animals, plants, elementals, and the Earth herself), through kindness, generosity, sharing, compassion, and in a general upliftment of all.

In restoring the Earth to its former pristine condition, in treating all animals with reverence and respect, and in honoring the plants, animals and elementals upon your Earth, as well as in sharing your abundance, well-being and prosperity with all other human beings.

Service to self underlines separation, destruction of the Earth, cruelty to all other living things, and the lower vibrations of inequality, separation, and lack whereas service to all encompasses not only your own needs and well-being but also the needs and well-being of other living beings and the planet as a whole. It is this service to self which almost destroyed your planet and was the catalyst for a paradigm shift of Great Change.

Many of you will be coming into millions, if not billions, of dollars and this windfall can do much to benefit the well-being of the Whole, including your entire planet, Earth, animals, plants, and human beings. Eventually your planet can become a moneyless society... money is an Earth creation and does not exist in the higher dimensions, as the beings living there have embraced the concept of caring for the well-being of All.

Everything is energy and when all beings begin to emanate the higher vibrations of peace, harmony, joy, oneness, unity, love, respect, caring and compassion for other living beings, and all the higher-vibrational feelings, then harmony and unity result. Many humanitarian projects and dreams are underway and steps are now being taken to fulfill them. Let us meditate now upon all the good this wealth can create.

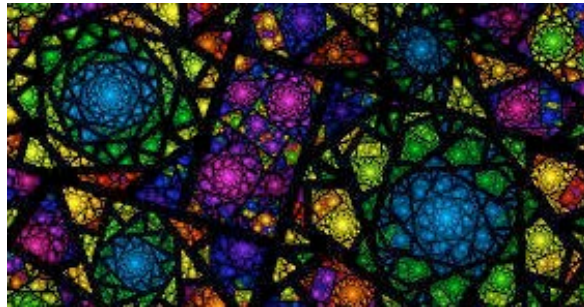
Let your vision be one of contributing to and fostering global well-being and let the extra wealth coming to you be used not for separation but for cooperation, not for division but for harmony. Show the world what sharing looks like, what caring for the well-being of not only self but also for others, of the Earth, and of the whole looks like, and in return the harmonious and joyful feelings that will come from making the world a better place will be a feeling that is shared by all, creating a global harmony and well-being that is shared by all, not by the elite few.

This RV [Revaluation of currency] and GCR [Global Currency Reset] are symbolic of a transition from Service to Self towards Service to All....this includes focusing on your own well-being, self love and self care as well as others' well-being, loving others, and caring for others...of resources and positive vibrations being shared by all for the good of all which in turn has the effect of creating the highest good for each being. The positive energetic vibrations then circulate freely among all, eliminating strife, and accentuating harmony and joy. And in realizing this, each being acts from the standpoint of this awareness. ("St. Germaine: RV and GCR Symbolize Paradigm Transition from Service to Self to the Higher Dimensional Awareness



of the Well-Being of All," as received by Goldenlight, May 18, 2014 at [http:// thegoldenlightchannel.com.](http://thegoldenlightchannel.com))

## The Constant and Universal Theme of Service



---

*“The Constant and Universal Theme of Service ,”* June 5, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/05/constant-universal-theme-service/>

---

Part of our role in this Ascension is, not only to ascend ourselves, but also to serve as incarnated, already-ascended lightworkers helping others to ascend or helping to prepare the ecological, social, medical, and legal structure of the New World they'll ascend to.

From start to finish, the role of incarnated starseeds, celestials, and other lightworkers in this planetary Ascension, unique as this Ascension is in the universe, has been to serve.

Others, who are approaching Ascension for the first time, are devoting their attention - perhaps at higher levels of themselves - to their personal preparations for Ascension.

Archangel Michael said there was not one "Event" but instead a series of events. One is the Reval. The other is Ascension. And both have stages and processes.

I'm preparing to start my own financial service to the Mother and

found myself reflecting on how I'd do it.

I came upon a part of myself I had not really given much thought to yet. I call it "the dominant cast of my mind."

The dominant cast of my mind is that of a monk. I've either been a monk or a philosopher several times, apparently. I realize that this lifetime I need to serve as a financial wayshower and a man in relationship - neither of which come naturally to the kind of monk I think of myself as being.

But this was a much-neglected side of me that now was asserting itself as I got closer to dealing with funds.

Werner Erhard would have called the dominant cast of mind our "always-already listening." It's the predetermined cast of character we bring to the situation, that which precedes the situation and frames our response to it. We come to any situation with our mind already partially made up.

So here I am, having tossed my hat in the ring to serve as a financial wayshower, and I am by inclination a monk. How might it work with financial wayshowing? I asked myself.

Well, I have very little attraction to money, except for its usefulness in conveying love and support in tangible form. Above and beyond my daily needs, I have very little use for money except to assist others. That seems to me to promise some relief from actually dealing with funds: I won't be attached to them (I hope).

Moreover, as a monk by leaning, I can draw on spiritual knowledge that may not be available to some others. For example, I'm aware that the treasure of life (love) is to be sought and found in the heart, not in material wealth or what it can buy. I'll skip buying the yacht and the chateau in the South of France.

Viewing life from a monk's viewpoint, I'm aware that remaining

centered and balanced in all things is imperative when acting as a financial wayshower. Many more things can be handled by remaining in the center than from the extremes of passion and emotion.

As you know, spiritual knowledge was more or less elbowed out of the marketplace from the 1980s on. Instead business was cast as an exercise in preventing other sharks from stealing our lunch.

How fortunate to have interviewed Serapis Bey last week because he re-kindled my interest in the divine masculine, which is exactly the part of me that I'm going to have to draw on after the Reval.

I think of the divine masculine as being "will." I think of the divine feminine as being "love." That does remind me of the Heavenly Father and Divine Mother.

Everything in life will change with the snap of a finger. And how will I remain a monk amid the various perks and tantalizing offers being offered me? It will be very, very challenging. We'll all need to help each other with the adjustments that will come.

There's something else that's happening.

Everything Archangel Michael has told me lately, via my personal readings through Linda, has ignited in me a much greater seriousness about my work. There are some aspects of the last reading that I don't feel comfortable talking about but the effect on me was to have me get very much more serious.

To get serious about my work, to claim my dominant cast of mind and make it work, to prepare for the tsunami that the Reval will be, etc. - these all surface in me like strong urges or impulses.

Another interesting occurrence. Recently, in a discussion with a friend about the importance of remaining centered I saw, in a flash, several visions in my mind's eye. One was of a man hammering an iron rod into stone, planting a flag in the rod, and standing firm.

Another was Excalibur being inserted into stone. And a third was Ulysses lashed to the mast.

That's the first time I've been aware of being fed impressions or images. All three seemed to communicate the message that strong determination will be needed to get through this next chapter - the events of the Reval - and carve out a life that's do-able, helpful, and successful.

In regard to the need to have will after the Reval, I think again of Serapis Bey as Leonidas holding off the Persian army with his force of three hundred. Except that now all the battles are internal.

It's the army of desires, issues, resentments, fantasies, taboos, etc., inside of me that I now will need to handle.

Having escaped illusion once, we agreed to return to it again, on a mission of mercy from the Mother, done out of love for Her and her creation. Is that not the constant and universal theme of service?

## The True Usefulness of Money is Revealed in the Giving



---

“The True Usefulness of Money is Revealed in the Giving,” July 10, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/10/true-usefulness-money-revealed-giving/>

---

I don't write this as an "expert" on finance, which I'm not, but as an intelligent user of money and a spiritual seeker.

We're about to enter a new era and the green flag is the Revaluation, sometimes lumped together with the Global Currency Reset.

At this moment, all the old rules no longer apply. Profits, margins, hedge funds, derivatives, fractional-reserve banking - none of those apply any longer or any of the avenues they're part of or lead to.

It's an entirely new ball game and we're at this moment making up the guidelines.

Not like anything we say should be construed as interfering with the

free will of the individual. Free will is assured and sanctioned by universal law, as long as the action contemplated does not look likely to harm another.

Perhaps that's our starting point: we honor the free will of all people and their equality before God.

That having been said, it's been my experience that the exchange of money through gifting is one of the most rewarding acts in the world. To be enabled and empowered to make a difference in another person's life and to do so has to be among the most satisfying moments to go through in life

The ultimate possibility of money is to be the medium of exchange of love. Love in the gifting and love in the receiving. What could be more complete, inspiring, and ennobling?

Especially if the gift is given without any 3D, ego games afterwards. It's just complete. Everyone leaves with a good taste in their mouths.

The true usefulness of money is revealed in the giving. It's revealed in the love that is shared.

I realize that at a certain level, one loses touch with the gifting. People who participated in the Reval and will serve as stewards with the disposable part of their income probably will only be involved at a policy level. Otherwise they'd be too busy.

So we don't have that direct touch with the gifting of individuals. Someone else has that great privilege.

But it makes no difference in the end. I recall Matthew Ward saying that the love that is generated becomes part of the light that envelops Gaia; none of it is lost.

The ultimate possibility of money is to create and transmit love. The

true usefulness of money is revealed in the giving.



## Lifelong Commitment



---

“Lifelong Commitment,” Oct. 5, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/05/282237/>.

---

I'm having a back-and-forth argument with myself, after the latest and best Oct. 1 - Oct. 3 window for the Reval passed without event.

One voice says "I'm going to let this Reval thing go and it'll happen when it does. I'm not going to think about it any more."

Another voice replies, "But the Reval is inextricably bound up with building Nova Earth. Give up on following the Reval and you pass up a wonderful opportunity to discuss stewardship, spiritual currency, collective will. Do you really want to do that?"

And the observer of it all suddenly experiences an insight, a revelation, a realization. I as the observer see that I've never been part of a better-planned, more inspiring, more impactful scenario in all my life than this Ascension scenario, with the Reval, Disclosure, NESARA, and Ascension itself.

Never have I been party to such informed, even enlightened

discussions. Never have I seen more clearly what needs to be done and come closer to being in a participatory role in that. Challenge, inspiration, encouragement are here aplenty.

The overall scenario is not something to think about in the same way I might think about a vacation or even a job. Nothing this good has come along, in my eyes, ever before, nothing that I think is absolutely for the highest good of all, whether it materializes in the end or not.

If everything turns out to be a dream and goes nowhere at all, which I don't think for a minute it will, well, I've never been on a better ride. Can I go on that ride again? Do I need a ticket?

This is one that I'd want to be part of even if it was a movie about the future. Even if it were a roundtable discussion of prospects and possibilities.

Am I seriously going to plod along day after day, as part of such a wonderful scenario, bitching and moaning because an event hasn't happened when I wanted it to?

No, I'm not.

The observer realizes that what's missing here is a lifelong commitment. What's missing is me declaring that I'm going to keep working on building Nova Earth no matter what - what that new society could look like, how it could operate, what it could aim for.

I'm making a lifelong commitment to keep pursuing the scenario of building a new society. That society would be based on the divine qualities and our new and expanding understandings of spiritual verities.

I'm closing the back door, the escape hatch, the way out. There's no going back. I'm leaving no way out. If the container is airtight, the pressure can build, the pistons can pump, and the machine can go forward.

I'm deciding the matter independent of when something happens. It'll happen when it does. Meanwhile I carry on.

As W.H. Murray said, before one commits, there's always hesitation, the opportunity to draw back. Only when one commits does Heaven and Earth move. (1)

And why should it be otherwise? Only when we're certain, sure, committed is there an actual game to play. Before then, our mind, heart, and commitment are elsewhere. We have a divided mind and competing agendas and those weaken efforts.

I give up all romantic alternatives and flights of fancy for a life of commitment, responsibility, and concentration.

We're part of an army of light, pushing back war, poverty, hunger, disease, homelessness, rape, discrimination, inequity, and all the other conditions of unworkability in our world.

We're directing ourselves not against people, but against attitudes, values, and behavior, And the way we move forward is by building the new, rather than opposing the old.

We're ultimately aiming for a world that works for all, with no one left out. And abundance is a very large step in doing that.

But even more basic than that is the building of collective will and - yes, I guess I can now use the word - collective commitment to building a world that works.

Building collective commitment to create a world that works doesn't take money and yet, if we built it, I predict that the job would be quickly done.

## Footnotes

(1) "Concerning all acts of initiative (and creation) there is one elementary truth, the ignorance of which kills countless ideas and splendid plans: that the moment one definitely commits oneself, then providence moves too.

"All sorts of things occur to help one that would not otherwise have occurred. A whole stream of events issues from the decision, raising in one's favour all manner of unforeseen incidents and meetings and material assistance which no man would have dreamed would come his way.

"I have learned a deep respect for one of Goethe's couplets:

"Whatever you can do, or dream you can, begin it! Boldness has genius, magic, and power in it." (W.H. Murray, The Scottish Himalayan Expedition, and Johann Wolfgang von Goethe.)

## The Impact of Stands and Commitments



---

“The Impact of Stands and Commitments,” Oct. 7, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/07/impact-stands-commitments/>

---

A reader asked me, "Were you not already committed to building Nova Earth?" Superficially, yes.

You might compare it to a relationship that went from dating to marriage. It was a commitment at the intellectual level, which has now blossomed. It used to be a joke in growth circles to say: "You need a bigger problem."

It's amazing to see how taking on a bigger problem (or project) organizes the space. Perhaps that's one reason why Archangel Michael encourages us to "dream big!" (1)

I've created a bigger problem, a bigger project for myself by making my commitment to building Nova Earth lifelong. I could have created a bigger project spatially or monetarily or in another way. Instead I did it personally.

Taking a stand usually relates to the highest level of whatever is in question and not to the nitty-gritty daily operational details.

My stand and commitment did organize the space for me. This morning I had a disagreement with a friend and I became exasperated. However having a bigger project had two impacts on me.

(A) For the first time in my life, I took steps to stop, calm myself down, and recover my center. Usually I remain self-righteous or resentful for days - just a ploy to get my way. Ploys now no longer interest me.

(B) On the way home, I said to myself that I can neither afford to go as far any more as to get exasperated, given my bigger project, or to leave things fester and take time and attention away from it.

I didn't set out to make a commitment to organize my life. I should have known from experience that it would, but I wouldn't have known how.

The way it did was an unintended and unforeseen consequence. There will be other impacts in the future equally unforeseen and perhaps unintended.

How am I doing after having committed my life to a single project? Are my teeth chattering? Am I running around tilting at windmills?

I feel clearer, calmer, unconfused. I feel resolved, settled, and determined.

I have the information I need (what I'll be doing in future) to go about reorganizing and planning my life. I have the (created) context in which my life will transpire. I now can let go of all the worries and anxieties that huddle under the title "I Don't Know What I'll be Doing."

And it didn't take finding something out. It didn't take asking

someone. What it took was me taking a stand on my future and making a commitment. I point the subject out because it's one workable way to get things done.

It cuts through the nonsense. I remember being part of a venture that floundered because we couldn't settle on any direction, conflict-resolution strategy, reporting lines, etc. No one was willing to take a stand. Everyone was waiting for someone else to do so.

Me taking a stand tells everyone where I'm at. It reveals my direction, my game plan, and other vital information. And it sets the stage for others to join in what has now become a committed and therefore a more certain venture.

Let me take a stand right now. I am the stand that hunger will end on this planet by the year 2018 or earlier. (2) Anyone who wishes to join me, join the Lightworkers Congress (please don't email me; it'll be months before the LC is set up).

I'm not stopping there. I'm only starting there. After hunger, or before, comes homelessness, displacement, disease....

Out of my commitment to build Nova Earth, many things that would have hung around or would have been only peripherally important now fall away. The choice has been made, the die cast.

Based upon it, I think I feel the way a pilot would the day he or she steps into their newly-purchased plane: excited, confident, itching to get underway.

And I repeat: I didn't ask anyone. I didn't look for something and find it. I didn't prepare. I didn't take course.

I took a stand and committed myself lifelong - in my case - to building Nova Earth.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael: Dream big! But yes, do not forget, this is a template for this Universe. ...

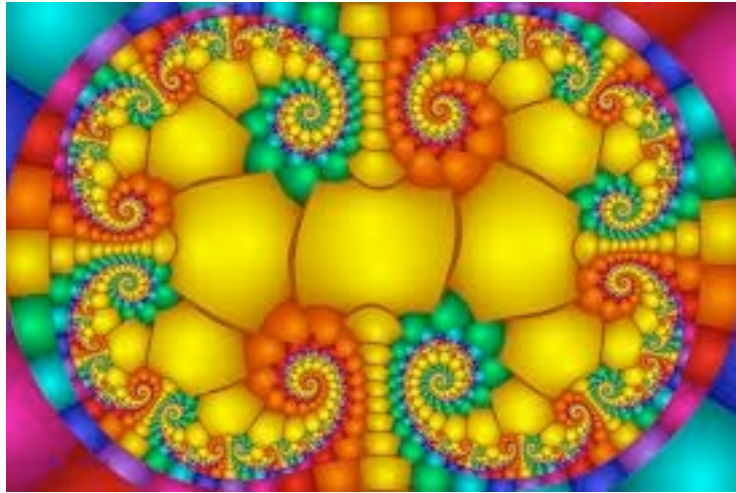


As [this] is the Truth, as [these are] the templates, the grid, then it is ready to be replicated in other planetary systems.

And each of you will be pivotal in helping to do that. (“Archangel Michael: Let Us Create Peace on Earth on Feb. 14, 2015 - Part 2/2,” February 4, 2015, at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/04/archangel-michael-let-us-create-peace-earth-feb-14-2015-part-22/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/04/archangel-michael-let-us-create-peace-earth-feb-14-2015-part-22/))

(2) If we want people to be able to orchestrate or coordinate their efforts to deliver an intended result, we have to create a targettable deadline. Otherwise people can't align on how to cooperate or collaborate.

## People Helping People: The Reval and Building Nova Earth



---

“People Helping People: The Relationship Between the Reval and Building Nova Earth,” Oct. 8, 2016 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/08/people-helping-people-relationship-reval-building-nova-earth/>.

---

What's the connection between the Reval and building Nova Earth?

Well, it's a lot of supposition on my part but, if you're up for it....

### **Leading the parade**

I think terrestrials are being given a chance to "lead the parade."

I think we're being given a window between the Reval and Disclosure or NESARA, whichever comes first, to show what we can do.

We're being given the opportunity to develop leadership, on a global scale, folks who can meet with the galactics as equals and partners in our common work of restoring our world.

We're being invited to turn the first sod, so to speak, in the

restoration of Planet Earth.

Nevertheless, everything that comes later - Disclosure, NESARA, new governance - will dwarf what we do now. This is our moment.

We can take up the opportunity or let it pass. Enough will take it up for us to make a good showing, I'm sure. But do we realize the opportunity for growth in taking up the challenge and invitation?

### **The opportunity for growth: taking responsibility for our world**

How we grow is in extending the reach of what we're willing to take responsibility for. What we earn from the Reval is what we bring to the work.

How many are willing to take responsibility for the shape and condition of our world? That willingness is what there is to develop and developing it is, in my view, what causes our consciousness to expand.

Meeting the galactics and meeting with them will call upon us to stretch and stretch. Do we know how to stretch? I'm not sure I do, but I'll learn.

The process of expansion - the process of consciousness shift - will differ from person to person.

Financial wayshowers may find they go through two stages of expansion. The first will arise out of our work together as lightworkers. The second will arise out of our work with the galactics and ascended masters.

My understanding is that a positive action from us - in this case, towards the restoration of Earth - sets in motion the conditions for further and further expansion of consciousness.

It's like starting a snowball rolling downhill. It goes the rest of the way by itself, gathering mass.

Our willingness to expand shows the determination and seriousness of the terrestrial contingent, as we prepare for the second stage of collaboration - cooperating with the galactics.

### **Further opportunities**

Once we start our post-Reval work, my hunch is that Heaven and Earth will move to assist our efforts.

For instance, I imagine people who really tackle a global problem will find money being funneled to them by royals, elders, humanitarian foundations, etc.

That hunch is supported by things the Company of Heaven has said on occasion. For instance, Archangel Michael said here:

Steve Beckow: Now I have been saying to readers that the Company of Heaven is watching financial wayshowers and stewards...

Archangel Michael: That is correct.

Steve:... And that those who do well - in other words, do the job of hydrating society - will find themselves supported to go forward.

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: ... It's correct. Okay. I don't want to be saying something to them that's misleading. Thank you for being definite about that. (1)

But remember: You still need to be responsible for your own choices. Don't blindly go on my hunches here, please. It's never been more important for us to be responsible spiritual adults than it is now.

The opportunities that open up further down the road will, I'm sure,

be individual. Archangel Michael described one of them. He said that those who successfully take up the challenge of financial wayshowing will become "spokesbeings for many":

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... become the spokesbeings for many." (2)

## **Galactic Federations and Lightworker Congresses**

I believe that, once we start in, we'll find the galactic federations joining us, discretely before Disclosure and openly afterwards. All the breakthroughs in healing, transportation, replication, and free energy that they'll bring will magnify our efforts and ensure our success.

But we need to start. We need to take the first few steps.

We'll need specialized congresses or parliaments - for health, spirituality, women, natives, etc. The more of them that open, the more jobs - and leaders - we create.

In a world where the job market has shrunk because of automation, we need to create work. Jobs for people attacking global problems like poverty and hunger are exactly the kind of work we need to create: People helping people.

So don't feel bad if your labor costs are high. That money is getting into circulation in the world, restarting economies - this time, without a world war to kickstart them. We're doing it via ways of peace.

In sum, if you took up the invitation to exchange currency, you just included yourself in on the opportunity of many lifetimes - to grow, to expand, to become a leader and spokesbeing for the planet. You included yourself in on the restoration of Planet Earth.

No one, I hope, will tell you what to do, what you should do, or anything of the sort. But there's a broad and living canvas before you and the best possible assortment of paints. ....And all

the  
time in the world to create something of tremendous value to  
yourself and the planet.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow  
through Linda Dillon, July 1, 2016.

(2) Ibid., May 27, 2016.

## Strapped into the Seat I was Born to Occupy



*Credit:* [pinterest.com](http://pinterest.com)

---

“Strapped into the Seat I was Born to Occupy,” Oct. 2, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/02/strapped-seat-born-occupy/>

---

Three things are coming together for me, undoubtedly in the face of the ongoing photon shower, gamma-ray flood, or tsunami of love.

Those three things are willingness, personal responsibility, and impatience.

I'm willing to carry out my mission, in a way I never have been before. There's less wavering, much more certainty.

I'm willing to take responsibility for the state of my world, never mind simply for my participation in it.

And I'm so impatient to get going that I'll explode if I don't find some useful way of channeling my enthusiasm. (Well, I guess this is the



way.)



*Credit: [www.express.co.uk](http://www.express.co.uk)*

I flash on Winston Churchill and how, prior to becoming Prime Minister, he had a hit-and-miss record, was considered a pest and a turncoat, and was ridiculed for warning the House of Commons of imminent danger from Germany.

And yet, when he became Prime Minister, it was as if he had been waiting for that moment the whole of his life.

Suddenly, finding himself in a post that gave him scope and space, he became a galvanizing force, rallying the British people and preparing them for what needed to be done.

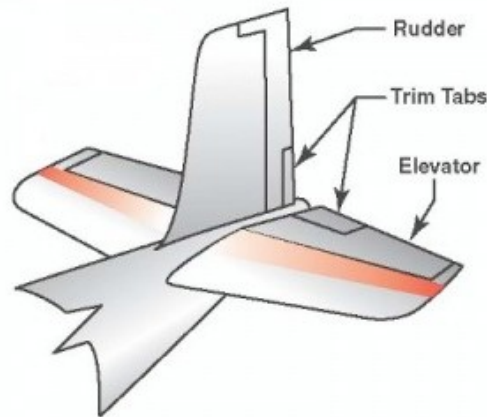
He said that the Germans would have to come to the War Room and take him out bodily because he wouldn't leave until the Germans were defeated.

I put that vision out in front of me and ask myself to make it true for me as well - that, when the starting flag drops, rather than being vexed and confused, I find myself strapped into the seat I was born to occupy, all else unfolding as it should.

Let it be that folks have to come and drag me out bodily because I've found my calling.



## Lightworkers Are Society's Trimtabs



*Credit: iamronen.com*

---

“Lightworkers Are Society's Trimtabs,” May 30, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/30/lightworkers-are-societys-trimtabs/>

---

Back in the early Seventies, Buckminster Fuller introduced the notion of conscious people as trimtabs. He said:

"Something hit me very hard once, thinking about what one little man could do. Think of the Queen Mary—the whole ship goes by and then comes the rudder. And there's a tiny thing at the edge of the rudder called a trim tab.

"It's a miniature rudder. Just moving the little trim tab builds a low pressure that pulls the rudder around. Takes almost no effort at all. So I said that the little individual can be a trim tab." (1)

Lightworkers function as society's trimtab in the matters of abundance, disclosure and Ascension. As SaLuSa said on May 29, 2015: "Lightworkers do have a voice and those seeking illumination will be drawn to those people who can guide them along a suitable pathway." (2)

Our intention, our commitment, our determination is to build Nova Earth - and it's what will see that Nova Earth gets built. We aren't that large a group of people, when you consider the entire population of the Earth. We're miniscule, but it doesn't take that many people to cause a shift in public opinion.

I think the Maharishi once measured the percentage of the population it would require to shift public opinion (if such a thing can be measured) and the number was very small.

The fact that it is small is the underpinning for the notion of the hundredth monkey and ties into our developing knowledge of the collective consciousness. When the shift in public opinion reaches a critical mass, society shifts its thought patterns.



*Grave of Bickminster Fuller Credit: Wikipedia*

Our trimtab function means that we lightworkers will work our biggest miracle or function by shaping and leading world opinion.

## Opinion Shapers and Leaders

In early April 2015, Archangel Michael announced to me in a personal reading:

"It was very important to build community. That was the task at hand [until now]. Unity, community and understanding of the process of reliability; of sincerity, a connectedness that built the sense of Light Worker Community, of heart-to-heart to heart community.

"That has been achieved.

"But now, as way-shower, there has need to be someone, and many someone's, at the head of the line saying, 'This way.'" (3)

We are showing the way, which is precisely what the trimtab does.

The intention is not that we remain a small group but that everyone on the planet join the lightworker community, as he said on another occasion:

Archangel Michael: Does the conversation expand organically and naturally? Does the energy go out to the entire planet, those who want to hear and those who don't want to hear? Yes, it does. But it begins with the lightworker community. That is what we have need of.

Steve Beckow: And I suppose then more and more people join the lightworker community?

AAM: Exactly, until it is one family and one path. (4)

We lightworkers came to lead opinion along divine or sacred lines. We came to direct people along the path laid down by the Divine Plan for this planet's Ascension and the subsequent building of Nova Earth.

I met an eight-year-old girl the other day in Bellingham who was so modest and innocent, my heart melted. I'm sure she represents the next generation of lightworkers on the way.

We of this generation serve them by breaking through the underbrush, clearing the site, and raising the superstructure of workability. We're pioneers in this new and workable way of being.

We haven't even laid that new way of being out yet or thought anything through. Literally, the path, our path starts - and ends - at the trailing edge of our leading foot.

We have many other tasks to do as well, as ground crew. But leading public opinion is one of the most important ones.

It's been hard for me to reconcile myself to the idea of shaping and leading public opinion. I've had to go through self-inspection for arrogance and power hunger. I've had to examine my motives and face the prospect of giving up free time, cave time, private time.

But I saw that I can't avoid volunteering for this capacity. It's implicit in the building of Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone.

It means an end to hiding. But it doesn't mean deluging ourselves with work. It requires moderation, balance, groundedness. It invites capabilities and faculties that we may not have developed as yet. Unless you're Indiana Jones, it's a leap of faith to jump out from the cliff before the bridge has formed.

For me, that's the call of the lightworker, a little bit like the call of the wild - throwing ourselves off the metaphorical cliff and hoping we can metaphorically fly.

We're all angels of change: that's why we came. That's the special work of this soul group. We're trimtabs. We're a small group of people influencing the direction society goes in by small and subtle shifts, on the most majestic journey of transformation this planet

has ever witnessed and participated in.

## Footnotes

- (1) Buckminster Fuller, *Playboy Magazine*, February 1972, at [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/ Trim tab](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trim_tab).
- (2) SaLuSa through Mike Quinsey, May 29, 2015, at at [http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/ First Contact/ Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm](http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm) .
- (3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Apr. 3, 2015.
- (4) “Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, ” channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/>.

## Practicing Selfless Service



---

“Practicing Selfless Service October,” 2, 2013 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/02/practising-selfless-service/>

---

Many have bought Vietnamese Dong or Zimbabwean Dollars and some among them have already begun the process of gifting others while others are planning projects that will benefit the world.

Therefore it may be a good time to begin discussing the spiritual path that the masters of enlightenment have over the ages talked about that’s appropriate to those who serve through works of charity and empowerment of others.

Hindus call it karma yoga or the yoga of action. They also call it seva or selfless service.

I’d like to consult the wisdom of Earth and extraterrestrial sages on the attitude and actions consistent with the divine qualities when one approaches subjects like money, charity, and selfless service.



Karma yoga, as I understand it, results in a taming of the ego because what one exercises and causes to expand, rather than the ego and its desires (summarized in the phrase “I want”), is the compassionate heart.

The galactics often speak of two kinds of society: service-to-self and service-to-others. Karma yogis dedicate themselves to the service of others.

Sri Krishna in the Bhagavad Gita or Song of God is often pointed to as the foremost expositor of all the yogas. Here he is on karma yoga.

He tells us that main contribution of karma yoga to enlightenment (which is the purpose of life) is that “if you can understand and follow [the method of the karma yoga], you will be able to break the chains of desire which bind you to your actions.” (1)

So we’ll stop hankering after worldly possessions and pleasures, which binds us to this world and to the wheel of birth and death.

He adds:

“In this yoga, even the abortive attempt is not wasted. Nor can it produce a contrary result. Even a little practice of this yoga will save you from the terrible wheel of rebirth and death.” (2)

In karma yoga, “the will is directed singly toward one ideal.” (3) Always we see ourselves serving God and see the person we’re serving as God. How better to release unitive consciousness than to see and serve everyone as God?

And Krishna adds that “when a man lacks this discrimination, his will wanders in all directions, after innumerable aims.” (4) When we don’t see others as God and serve them, then our mind wanders after trips to Disneyland, a sports car, a love affair - all the desires that spring up in the desiring mind.



In the *Bhagavad Gita*, Arjuna practices karma yoga by selflessly serving Krishna, who, like Jesus, was an incarnation of God.

Krishna tells us that “work is holy when the heart of the worker is fixed on the Highest.” (5) When we can work with our mind on God, or the Divine Mother, or the master we serve, then work of whatever kind we do - leading a nation, sweeping the streets - is sanctified.

Therefore, “whatever your action, food or worship, whatever the gift that you give to another; whatever your vow to the work of the spirit: ... lay these also as offerings before me” and we’ll have sanctified our work. (6)

In fact, Sri Krishna says, it’s hard to lay action aside and renounce the fruits of action without following the disciplined path of karma yoga that he lays out.

Many people push aside the yoga of action in favor of the yoga of meditation. But Sri Krishna advises:

“Let him who would climb In meditation to heights of the highest Union with Brahman [God] take for his path the yoga of action [karma yoga]: Then when he nears that height of oneness His acts will fall from him, his path will be tranquil.  
“(7)

“It is hard to renounce action without following the yoga of action. This yoga purifies the man of meditation, bringing him soon to Brahman. (8)

The yoga of knowledge is called in Hinduism jnana yoga. Sri Krishna tells us that those who follow the yoga of knowledge and those who follow the yoga of action both reach God.

“The wise see knowledge and action as one: They see truly. Take either path and tread it to the end: The end is the same. There the followers of action meet the seekers after knowledge in equal freedom.” (9)

The secret of karma yoga rightly performed is that the action carried out is done without thought of reward, without thought for the fruits of the action. It's done in service to God.

What typifies the action of the individual who performs karma yoga fruitfully is that he or she has given up attachment to sensory pleasures and material possessions. Synonyms for this attitude are “detachment” and “renunciation.” Paramahansa Ramakrishna says that “renunciation means to have dispassion for the things of the world.” (10)

And Sr Shankara tells us that:

“Renunciation is the giving-up of all the pleasures of the eyes, the ears, and the other senses, the giving-up of all objects of transitory enjoyment, the giving-up of the desire for a physical body as well as for the highest kind of spirit-body of a god.” (11)

We're aware that Archangel Michael, for instance, wants us to enjoy ourselves in this lifetime, in part I think because we're Starseeds who've already ascended probably more than once already and he wishes us to anchor ourselves in Gaia and not to wish to leave prematurely. But if we lived many centuries ago, the road to Ascension would have been hard and our progress would have been

aided by renouncing worldly possessions and pleasure.

Turning from the world to God would, in those days, have been the basic spiritual movement.

One way of talking about the primary obstacle to enlightenment is to talk about ego and desire, a short form for which is the phrase “I want.” Sri Krishna says: “Those who have renounced ego and desire will reap no fruit at all, either in this world or in the next.” (12)

Reaping no fruit means incurring no karmic debt, which eventually leads to freedom from the wheel of birth and death. In our terms, liberation comes with being firmly anchored in the Fifth Dimension, which follows Ascension.

We know of course that whatever karma we don't clear before Ascension will be forgiven us, as SaLuSa of Sirius tells us here: “When you ascend, karma will have been cleared by you or ‘written off’ through the Law of Grace.” (13)

Thus Ascension is moksha or liberation. The one who ascends need no longer be born into the physical world of the Third Dimension. And we know from our own sources among the Company of Heaven, after Ascension, we need no longer die to change our form. We can simply choose a different bodily form for ourselves if and when we desire to.

As SaLuSa explains:

“Of course when you rise up into the higher levels, you have a simple transition from one life to another without going through death. You do it through your own choosing, as you decide when it is your time to move on. You can literally step out of your old body into a new one as you desire.” (14)

This is moksha or liberation from death and rebirth. Engaging in karma yoga or the yoga of action is one way of preparing ourselves

for Ascension or liberation.

## Footnotes

- (1) Sri Krishna in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, trans., *Bhagavad-Gita. The Song of God*. New York and Scarborough: New American Library, 1972; c1944, 39. [Hereafter BG.]
- (2) Loc. cit.
- (3) Loc. cit.
- (4) Loc. cit.
- (5) Ibid., 47.
- (6) Ibid. 84.
- (7) Ibid.,. 63.
- (8) Ibid., 57.
- (9) Loc. cit.
- (10) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942 179.
- (11) Shankara in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, *Shankara's Crest-Jewel of Discrimination*. Hollywood: Vedanta Press, 1975; c1947, 35.
- (12) Sri Krishna in BG, 121.
- (13) SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2011, at [http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First Contact/Channeled Messages by Mike Quinsey.htm](http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First%20Contact/Channeled%20Messages%20by%20Mike%20Quinsey.htm).

(14) SaLuSa, Dec. 2, 2011.

## Selfishness Cannot be Maintained; Only Selflessness Lasts



---

“Selfishness Cannot be Maintained; Only Selflessness Lasts,” Oct. 3, 2013, at [http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/03/selfishness-cannot-be-maintained-only-selflessness-lasts/.](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/03/selfishness-cannot-be-maintained-only-selflessness-lasts/))

---

I’d like to continue with our look at selfless service and the purpose of life, which is to know who we are. (Answer: God. But notice that, without realization, the “right answer” does nothing.)

Sri Ramakrishna says: “Through selfless work, love of God grows in the heart. Then, through His grace, one realizes Him in the course of time.” (1)

Why does selfless work cause the love of God to grow in the heart. Well, here’s my guess on it.

The love of God is inherent in us. But it’s buried under what we add to it. In my view, life is so planned that any worldly product of our mind is capable of concealing God - for a time. Then God’s love and light begin to seep through any crack that exists in the wall, any chink in the facade.

In my opinion, God has designed life with a longing for Him/Her/It built into us. Sri Shankara called it the longing for liberation (2) and it's like a long, long cord that God tugs on to draw us ineluctably and over long stretches of time, back to Him/Her/It. On other occasions I've compared it to a homing beacon or a lighthouse directing the travelling ship.

The obstacles to feeling that love and realizing Him must be renewed every day. We have to erect the wall of selfishness over and over again. We have to desire the things of the world over God day after day. If we stop focusing on ourselves and desiring the possessions and pleasures of the world over the love of God, then these barriers, which are not eternally self-replenishing or permanent, begin to crumble and fall away, albeit slowly.

If we actually engage in work that's selfless, we begin to remove the wall between us and God, brick by brick. Why? because selflessness is a divine quality. We begin to become more like God. Becoming more like God eventually leads to knowledge of God because, I think, that's the way God designed things. I know that sounds like a truism or an obvious answer, but it also happens to be the truth, in my view.

At first not much is removed and not much love for God is felt. But little by little renunciation of or dispassion towards the things of the world grows, as Sri Ramakrishna testifies:

“Renunciation means to have dispassion for the things of the world. One cannot acquire [it] all of a sudden.

“They must be practised every day.” (3)

Undoubtedly everything is sped up these days so that it would probably be easier and quicker to develop detachment now than it would've been a century ago.



Detachment applies to everything impermanent, worldly, and sensory. It doesn't apply to anything permanent, divine, or supersensory.

It isn't that one needs to avoid the impermanent. It's more that we need to be equanimous with having or not having it, doing or not doing it, being or not being it. It needs to be OK with us that we have it and OK that we not have it. We need to be equal-minded and not lose the balance of our mind in loss or gain.

To not lose the balance of the mind means to remain in the center, in the heart, where the soul resides. The soul is God. So we let go of the "I want" of ego and desire, of selfishness and worldly pleasure, and remain in the center, where God is to be found.

We let go of them, and watch the facade of ignorance and wanting crumble, exposing the love of God that God has built into us, which cannot ultimately be squelched and will always eventually reassert itself and carry us all home.

Some reach home in the morning, some in the afternoon, and some in the evening, but all eventually reach home and realize their true identity as God. Detachment from the things of the world speeds us on our way. And selfless service is how detachment manifests in our relations with others.

## Footnotes

(1) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 109. [Hereafter GSR.]

(2) See "The Longing for Liberation" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-longing-for-liberation/>.

(3) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in GSR, 179.

## The Divine Qualities of a Steward and Financial Wayshower



---

“The Divine Qualities of a Steward and Financial Wayshower, June 25, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/25/divine-qualities-steward-financial-wayshower/>.)

---

*St. Germaine joined us on An Hour with an Angel in August 2013 and gave his famous Rivers of Gold discussion. His description of the qualities that he'd like to see in a steward of the Mother's wealth and a financial wayshower are instructive.*

Steve Beckow: In the time remaining, could you give us a discussion, a word picture, of the divine qualities that will come into play around the successful and useful handling of money, handling of prosperity?

Can you give us a picture of the person that you want to see emerge in all of us that takes this prosperity and successfully uses it in the way that the Mother, the Company of Heaven and the Council of Love want it to be used?

St. Germaine: I would be pleased to and I am honored to do so. And I

am not painting a picture of an individual who does not know how to have fun, because, dear hearts, I have taught you how to have fun long ago. (1) So, don't forget it!

SB: No, we won't!

St. G.: Purity. Purity is number one. And it is purity of intention, purity of action, purity of thought. It is a sense of selflessness with regard to the collective, but also regarding yourself. Purity is vitally important and your starting point. If you are feeling any of the whispers of the old grids, then simply let it go and return to your heart of purity.

The second is compassion – yes, even more important than grace or humility. Compassion to see the situations of your next-door neighbor, or the nation next door. To see, not with the eyes of, “Let me assume your burden,” but “Let me assist.” “Let me assist by giving you the tools that you need, that you want, that you select for your freedom journey.” So compassion is very important.

Wisdom. The ability to know, from that place of your heart consciousness, what is desirable, what is... what we would call necessary, and in what balance. You do not give what is not manageable. So you do not give somebody, for example, who has been living on food stamps – God bless them! – you do not give them a million dollars and say, “Good luck.” You give them the wisdom tools, the supports, the infrastructure for them to manage and to grow into the knowing, the wisdom of how to deal with prosperity.

Prudence. That is the balance in all things. It is the balance to know when to extend, when to stay still, and when to withdraw.

So these are the primary qualities that I would ask you to bring forth and that you already have. So let them flow like the golden river, and do not forget, my beloved ones, please, use my violet flame. Allow the torch of freedom to be held high and declare, this day and every day, your deservingness to receive and then to share, to give

with your hearts.

This flow-through is going to be rapid. (2) (3)

## Footnotes

- (1) In his life at the court of the Sun King, Louis XIV, St. Germaine was continually playing with people, leaving large diamonds on their placecards at his parties, mending a fabulous diamond that Louis had which had broken, appearing in diamond-studded belt and shoes, walking through walls, appearing ageless, etc.
- (2) "St. Germaine: Rivers of Gold Will Flow Freely - Part 2/2," Aug. 15, 2013, at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-22/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-22/).
- (3) I think he's referring to the flow through from the sources (St. Germaine Trust, Chinese elders, European Royals, etc.) to us lightworkers and out to the world. The fact that the Company of Heaven is watching us and will work with those who can be true stewards is discussed here: [http://goldengaiadb.com/Our\\_Situation\\_in\\_the\\_Golden\\_Age\\_of\\_Gaia#Company\\_of\\_Heaven\\_is\\_Observing\\_Lightworkers.27\\_Reaction\\_to\\_Wealth](http://goldengaiadb.com/Our_Situation_in_the_Golden_Age_of_Gaia#Company_of_Heaven_is_Observing_Lightworkers.27_Reaction_to_Wealth)

## Emulate the Divine Qualities and Eliminate the Issues



*Credit: tarbeyah.wordpress.com*

---

“Financial Wayshowers: Emulate the Divine Qualities and Eliminate the Issues,” June 3, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/02/01/reading-on-financial-wayshowing-and-the-reval/>

---

I said in an earlier article that the mind works by dominating others and avoiding domination. A mind that works to disempower others disempowers itself.

If I'm right, then it'd come as no surprise to say that such a mind, when it looks at society, sees a dismal picture, reflective of its own dismal condition.

It thinks from a condition of lack, limitation and scarcity. It considers world conditions like hunger, poverty, and homelessness as inevitable. And it believes that there are and can be no solutions to the world's difficulties. The mind offers no hope to those who wish to build a new Earth.

The mind is simply too small, too timid, and too self-absorbed to tackle a game as large as building Nova Earth.

Only the heart has the juice, the power, the energy to penetrate through the mind's view of things. The heart does not experience lack, limitation or scarcity. The heart does not consider hunger, poverty, and homelessness as inevitable. The heart considers that there are infinite solutions to all of these problems, simply awaiting the collective will to eradicate them.

The heart is large enough, courageous enough, and selflessly-loving enough to tackle a game as big as building Nova Earth.

Many lightworkers will come into wealth without being in touch with the heart, without feeling love flowing, etc. They may not really feel the reality of having no lack, no inevitability, and endless solutions. How are they to make the leap from the old paradigm of service to self to the new paradigm of service to others?

In circumstances like these, they may need interim measures. I suggest a two-fold interim path: Let me borrow terms from spirituality and call one the via positiva and the other the via negativa. I'm giving the positive and negative paths new meanings.

My version of the via positiva is the road of following on faith the teachings of the ascended masters, celestials and galactics. It is acknowledging that cultivating the divine qualities is the way to go until we feel the open flow of love. We follow the guidelines until our hearts break open and we need the guidelines no longer. On the positive path, we're cultivating something, taking positive action.

The second path is the via negativa, where we cause our issues (our "vasanas") to disappear by either processing them or using any of the plethora of techniques that are being suggested these days for that purpose. The elimination of issues is an act of negation. It works to unveil our deeper Self that was always-already there, hidden by the

debris of our decisions in life.

So emulate the divine qualities and eliminate the issues. As long as we're not carried along to generosity and integrity by the open flow of love within us, this via negativa is the way of being I recommend and I especially recommend it to financial wayshowers.

When the Reval hits, we're going to lose some lightworkers. Archangel Michael has cautioned me in a personal reading Dec. 11, 2013: "Humans have a tendency to change with incredible abundance."

"What you are going to see, and this is something I have talked about, but not truly addressed, and it is one of the issues - vasanas, yes, but also [false] grids - that have delayed the RV time and time again, not simply within your group, obviously, but globally.

...

"We are very aware of human history and how people have a tendency, even with the purest of hearts, to shift and perhaps even go a little crazy." (1)

That numbers of lightworkers would fall away was not something I thought was possible but I'm coming to see that I need to brace myself for the possibility. Our numbers will shrink again.

Meanwhile the Company of Heaven has said that they'll be watching us to see who uses money well and who does not, who shows up for work Monday morning and who does not. (Holidays are OK.) AAM said on this subject:

"Simply know that, where there [will be] gaps and holes [in the ranks of lightworkers who leave with their money], we are waiting to see how the shift is affecting the collective of humanity and the collective of the various foundations and groups.

"So stand back. Be the observer. See the unfoldment as it occurs. ....Simply [know] that you and we are putting people where they need to be." (2)

There may be a continual winnowing down. Many people may count themselves out, going to live in a mansion in Monaco or such like, and leaving the spiritual gene pool for good.

But eventually we'll hit a core of dedicated lightworkers, committed financial wayshowers. What will they be like?

I believe they'll actually be feeling and expressing love and, in the fulness of that feeling, they'll open their arms (prudently) to anyone in genuine need.

They'll be content to be moving forward, however it's accomplished. Any way that works will be followed. No one will want or seek credit. They'll just want the result.

They'll eat, drink, and sleep a world that works. They'll see it as an extension, a univeralizing of their own individual love.

And love is itself a higher-dimensional state. It's only a question of time before people see a world that works for everyone for what it really is: a higher-dimensional state that we'll attain.

They'll see that a world working proceeds from each being attaining workability within themselves and then another and then another until a breakthrough occurs. They'll know that a critical mass in workability is what's needed, not a total conversion.

Only those who can and do hold that vision will be left after a while. And this will be the core of the ground crew going forward.

## Footnotes



(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 11, 2013.

(2) Loc. cit.

## Ground Every Thought and Action in the Divine Qualities



*Credit: designbymariana.com*

---

“Ground Every Thought and Action in the Divine Qualities,” July 26, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/26/ground-every-thought-action-divine-qualities/>

---

We've all just shared an in-depth look at the economy that existed from 1982 to the present. (1) It was based on social Darwinism. It portrayed the market as red in tooth and claw. It set firm against firm, country against country.

It's now being brought down.

And, as it is, many lightworkers are unable to find work, are sinking under debt, and have used up their savings. And so the kind of lightwork seen in the Occupy Movement, for example, is not as much in view now. Everyone not prostrate is helping those who are.

You can imagine that abundance will come as shock paddles to a patient whose heart has stopped beating. The victim will probably

spring back to life, sit straight up in bed. All of a sudden possibility is here again. Liberation from wage bondage and debt slavery is here. Life can begin again.

And when it does, and this is my purpose in writing these pieces, we financial wayshowers will primarily have only ourselves to fall back upon.

We'll be busy. We'll be stressed. We'll have our eye on the ball.

We won't have time to watch videos, listen to audiotapes, read books, or attend lectures. It'll be showtime.

So what's the one thing we should remember when we forget everything else in the whirl of business?

Ground every thought and action in the divine qualities. That's it.

I could stop here and say no more.

That's what the Illuminati didn't do. And nothing of their structure will last.

As one of you, I assert that basing our actions on the divine qualities is the first thing to do when we think of doing anything. It's the one thing to keep doing. And it's the last thing to abandon doing.

It doesn't matter if it's intellectual, experiential or realized knowledge of these qualities that's guiding us. Each state of knowledge yields dividends.

Guide every thought and action by these qualities. Is this of love? Am I being generous? Is this compassionate?

That alone would save us from going awry, in my estimation. Not like I know because I'm on the same ride as you.

Act according to what we know, what we've learned about, what our deepest understanding is of the divine qualities. Love, generosity, integrity, compassion, sympathetic joy, on and on - what we learned in kindergarten and may have forgotten.

This generation can do this. This generation can transform business from being an act of predation to being a symphony of cooperation and community.

We can do it. We can overturn all the injustice of pension loss, wage freezes, lost benefits, no medicare, color bars, glass ceilings. None of these are of love and none of these will go forward with us.

This generation can build a financial structure that works for everyone. The key to it is not our business plans. It isn't even our management style. (Most of us will make mistakes in the beginning.) It's following the divine qualities - managers, workers, all of us.

OK, so we haven't been doing it so far. Perhaps start now. In capsule form?

- Base everything we think and do on the divine qualities, to the extent that we can.
- Don't blame ourselves or anyone else for missteps.
- Focus on the next time instead of the last time.
- When we fall into disagreement, go back to the last point of agreement and begin again.
- Stay together.
- And keep going forward. Valor is the willingness to stay with it to the end. No matter what, stick with it.

This is the path I'll be following.

## Footnotes

(1) "The Illuminati Economy - Part 1 - Introduction," at <http://>

[goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/22/illuminati-economy-part-1-introduction/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/22/illuminati-economy-part-1-introduction/); "The Illuminati Economy - Part 2 - The International Economy," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/23/the-illuminati-economy-part-2-the-international-economy/>; "The Illuminati Economy - Part 3 - Dooming the Economy," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/24/illuminati-economy-part-3-dooming-economy/>; and "The Illuminati Economy - Part 4 - Their Downfall," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/25/the-illuminati-economy-part-4-their-downfall/>.

## Financial Wayshowing as a Mindset



---

"Financial Wayshowing as a Mindset," June 12, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/12/financial-wayshowing-mindset/>

---

What does it mean to take Archangel Michael's concepts of leadership and apply them to financial wayshowing?

Let's have the discussion now so we can be thinking about it before - and after - the big wave of abundance hits.

In my view, we have to start looking at such a subject from where we are. There's no sense talking about absolutes and universals. While they're true, we're not there yet. We're down here on the everyday level creating a new world.

There's no sense even starting out by talking about heart consciousness right off the bat. That implies living at the experiential or realizational levels of life and most of us on the planet don't live there. We live at the intellectual level. We can have

that conversation among ourselves, but perhaps not with our local banker or pharmacist.

Living at the intellectual level means we get the idea and pass it along. We literally make believe. We live in a conversation, a discourse of ideas. And the most important thing for us, if we live at this level, is understanding. (1)

How we can best understand financial wayshowing is by first exploring it as a mindset.

We set our minds - attention and intention - in a certain direction. We choose for ourselves a leaning or persuasion, an orientation or attitude. We lean away from this and toward that.

In our case, we lean away from remaining idle, uncreative, uninitiating. We lean towards the active, the creative, the initiating. That for me is the leadership attitude.

Our leaning is determined by what we've taken from all our experiences around the subject of finances. (2)

Let me talk about where some of my financial attitudes come from, as an illustration of a financial mindset.

Finances is a very volatile subject for me. On the one hand, my distaste for financial manipulation came from watching the way my wealthy grandfather operated. He used his money to play puppeteer with people. His intervention in my parents' marriage led to their divorce.

My distaste for giving someone something and then feeling that it buys me the right to tell them what to do comes from my father. "Why don't you be an engineer, Steve" my Dad would say after gifting me with some money to buy tires. I had no desire to be an engineer, but this was his time of maximum leverage. It left me with a bad taste in my mouth.

On the other hand, I was tremendously impacted by the generosity of my Mom and her friends. My Mom was always generous to everyone. And so were her friends towards her.

When two friends visited my Mom at a time when she was short of cash, my Mom found a \$50 bill under her pillow. In 1965, that was a lot of money. That impressed me.

How many times have I told you of returning to Vancouver from Ottawa as a grad student and having no money while I waited for my university grant to kick in.

My brother Paul called me and, when he heard my plight, came over with his wife Fran with three bags of groceries (steaks, chicken) bought from the corner store (it was Sunday), which (as corner stores do) cost him an arm and a leg.

These were lessons in generosity that permanently shaped my orientation. I'm crying as I write this, which shows how powerful an effect my brother Paul and Frani's action had on me.

These core memories, so to speak, have us lean away from some things and towards others. They shape our attitude, our mindset towards money. Our leanings will probably later be exaggerated by the freedom that having funds will bring. It'll be easier to see our leanings - *if we look*.

Looking requires awareness *plus* willingness. We have to know how to look, how to be awaredly self-conscious. And we also have to have the *will*, the *willingness* to look, see, acknowledge, and call ourselves on our own numbers.

If we have these qualities, we can track our leanings, "be" with them, and thereby not be taken over by them. We can be at observation with them. We can have them, rather than them having us. These will be useful tools in coping with sudden wealth, *if we*



*understand and remember them.*

These are what AAM might call individual matters. Now collective matters.

Collectively we're participating in an unknown, undecided but very definite way (the Reval) to reconstruct our society financially.

The role of lightworkers is to receive abundance and then disburse it, along lines that make sense to them and with the guidance of the Company of Heaven.

Financial wayshowing is being willing to serve as a leader and steward of the Mother's wealth, not to hide under a bushel basket but to carve out a new path in business and philanthropy from what the heart tells us. (There. I mentioned heart consciousness.)

The object of our disbursing activity, this hydration of society, is to create a world that works for everyone, with a level playing field, one that sees to the sick, the elderly, and the disabled, one that would never tolerate a famine or a drought.

We are the *new* company. We're not earning, winning, or hoarding. We're giving, assisting, and growing.

Yes, we'll be scammed. I estimate that perhaps 15% of my funds will be scammed. AAM told me long ago that it remains the Mother's money and the scammer would never scam a second time.

Besides, we're still getting money out and into circulation, which is an important aim: Irrigating society.

All through it, we'll be nurturing the young plant of generosity, which'll grow and create the environment where scamming is not thought of, where you can leave your bike on the front lawn unlocked, where you can leave your house unlocked as well - remember?

Financial wayshowing is fenced in by the divine qualities such as generosity, humility, love, compassion.

As a mindset, it has a common direction: To take the world population of Gaia from a position of inequality and exploitation to one of equality and fairness.

It has a common activity: To receive abundance and then flow it out to the part of the world that doesn't have it and needs it, that we've chosen to serve.

When NESARA arrives, abundance will be available to everyone. Lightworkers are given a chance ahead of time to show what they can and want to do and to *go first with it*.

That's the Fifth-Dimensional Heaven on Earth, the New Earth, the new beginning that we lightworkers and financial wayshowers are creating.

And this is a view of it that I hope will be capable of being understood by everyone.

## Footnotes

- (1) When someone leaves us, we ask "Why? I don't understand." When someone dies in tragic circumstances, we ask the same question. And we immediately relax when furnished with a reasonable explanation. So we value understanding in our society. My belief is that we've been so hurt as a society that we're guarded. Our sense of requiring fairness and justice in society precedes our willingness to relax and love.
- (2) Whatever leaning we take, there'll be exceptions to it. If we're suspicious by orientation, we'll miss the generous who come before us. If we're generous by orientation, we'll miss the scammers.



## Financial Wayshowing as a Path to Enlightenment



*Credit: aumcenteryoga.com*

---

“Financial Wayshowing as a Path to Enlightenment,” July 19, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/19/financial-wayshowing-as-a-path-to-enlightenment/>

---

Financial wayshowing is a pathway to God. It's a form of karma yoga, seva, or service and karma yoga itself is a path to enlightenment.

Hinduism has best described it. Krishna says:

"If you can understand and follow [the method of the yoga of action], you will be able to break the chains of desire which bind you to your actions. In this yoga, even the abortive attempt is not wasted. Nor can it produce a contrary result.

"Even a little practice of this yoga will save you from the terrible wheel of rebirth and death. In this yoga, the will is directed singly toward one ideal. When a man lacks this discrimination, his will wanders in all directions, after

innumerable aims." (1)

The path of service, of assistance, of charitable giving leaves the giver grateful, peaceful and complete. Their acts fall from them at the last and they're left in peace.

"Let him who would climb In meditation  
To heights of the highest Union with Brahman Take for his  
path  
The yoga of action [i.e., karma yoga]: Then when he nears  
That height of oneness His acts will fall from him,  
His path will be tranquil." (2)

Those who follow the path of service will meet those who follow the path of knowledge in enlightenment, he tells us.

"The wise see knowledge and action as one: They see truly.  
Take either path And tread it to the end: The end is the  
same. There the followers of action Meet the seekers after  
knowledge In equal freedom." (3)

The Buddha tells us that service or helping others is the essence of wisdom: "Hear the essence of thousands of sacred books: to help others is virtue: to hurt others is sin." (4)

And finally the Bible is explicit on the value of helping others, which lies at the heart of the path of service:

"The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth  
shall be watered also himself." (5)

"He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again." (6)

Archangel Michael has said that those financial wayshowers who use their money wisely to help the poor and right the economic imbalance will receive more money to distribute:

Steve Beckow: Bumper cars are going to be coming with more wealth when we've used up this money, is that correct?

Archangel Michael: That is correct. (7)

AAM: There will be other sources of funding. (8)

AAM: There is a great deal of wealth, not only upon your planet but off planet. (9)

Therefore, you won't miss out on the enlightenment of the lightholders and loveholders by following the path of karma yoga, the yoga of action or service. Meanwhile, the Company of Heaven needs workers. The harvest is rich but the harvesters are few.

## Footnotes

(1) Sri Krishna in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, trans., *Bhagavad-Gita. The Song of God*. New York and Scarborough: New American Library, 1972; c1944, 39. [Hereafter BG.]

(2) Sri Krishna in BG, 63.

(3) Sri Krishna in BG, 57.

(4) The Buddha in Juan Mascaro, trans. *The Dhammapada*. Harmondsworth, Penguin Books, 27.

(5) Proverbs 11:25.

(6) Proverbs 19:17.

(7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 24, 2015.

(8) Ibid., Aug. 27, 2013.

(9) Ibid., Oct. 2, 2013.

## The Essence of Generosity



---

“The Essence of Generosity,” June 21, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/21/the-essence-of-generosity/>

---

As seen from the natural state, what's the essence of generosity? The essence, for me, is caring for another.

The essence is a moment of self-forgetfulness, in which a seeing of the other has a chance to arise.

The essence is the rise of a desire to assist, to extend a helping hand, to clear a space for another to enjoy, heal, and come alive again.

What's the reward for generosity? That's where our spiritual currency comes in. Bliss is the reward for generosity. Bliss, love, joy - those are really the coin of the higher realm. What we experience in return for our generosity is bliss.

I had the example of generous people presented to me when I was young. Like the couple who, in the late 1960s, when Mother



separated from Dad, which in those days was a matter of shame, would come visit and leave Mom a \$50 bill under her pillow. In those days that was a small fortune. We looked at it with open mouths of astonishment.

Or the entire group that she organized who worked as volunteer usherettes at the new Queen Elizabeth Theatre when it was built. They generously gave their time to help theater patrons in a day before voluntarism was widespread.

Or Uncle Tip or Uncle Herman, whose very natures exuded generosity. A ready smile, a helping hand, a tendency to put themselves last.

Or my brother and sister-in-law who in 1970 bought me three expensive bags of groceries from the corner grocery store on a Sunday night, rescuing me the minute they heard that my fridge was empty. They could have waited till Monday morning and paid half the cost. But no, they couldn't wait to make the statement that they would not watch me starve.

These people made an indelible impression on me, one I was drawn to emulate. And soon I'll be able to.

Which would you have: Endless wealth or endless bliss? If you answered wealth, you clearly haven't experienced bliss. And you will.

The only value of endless wealth would be to purchase endless bliss by giving most of that wealth away. Not all of it. Of course not. But enough that we feel it.

No bliss comes from getting as much as possible and giving away as little as possible. That may (or may not) work for animals but it won't work for us.

"Generosity" begs our conviction that we'll survive in life without

needing to hoard everything that comes our way. It presupposes that we have enough faith in God, Providence and the universal laws that we can entertain and act on the notion of giving at all - and giving without an expectation of return. No loans. Just gifts.

Generosity is made easy by unitive consciousness and transformative love. The farther one is from those two, the more difficult generosity becomes and the more the exercise of the generosity muscle is needed.

Generosity, when it becomes contagious, sees one person pass something along to someone else, who passes something along to someone else, and so on, until it comes back again to the original gifter, not necessarily in that order. Those who wish to jump the line can pay it forward. And, yes, random acts of kindness are (almost) always in order. (1)

On the Gender Equality Project, we'll have to gift with caution. Put \$50,000 into the hands of an Afghan woman and you may have signed her death warrant. Try to force western medicine on an African village and you may turn husband against wife. Discernment will need to temper generosity.

Generosity at essence is offering an open heart to others. It's like saying "I love you" with currency and the appropriate return is a simple "thank you." Exchange complete.

Let us be a channel of thy abundance, Holy Father, a steward of thy bounty, Divine Mother.

## Footnotes

(1) Some discernment is required. Those on the downslope, the decline may only use the gift of money to feed a habit or addiction. Due diligence is always assumed.

## The Real Reval



*Transformative Love Credit: [www.galo.com](http://www.galo.com)*

---

“The Real Reval,” May 30, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/05/01/the-real-reval-2/>

---

The *real* Reval is the reset from ordinary love to transformative love.

Ordinary love cannot keep us from being enmeshed in conflict, dissension, attempts to control, manipulation.

Transformative love leaves no room for them. There's no question of them bothering us.

Ordinary love is like a fire. It can blaze pretty high. But transformative love is incandescent. Its flame cannot be quenched. Unless we leave it voluntarily.

It will never leave us.

Transformative love is worth more than gold and rubies. Open the treasure buried in the field and you'll find inside ... love.

If I am bereft of love at this moment, I must have abandoned it. It would never abandon me. I repent.

Where to find it?

How many masters have said: Seek it in the heart. The heart is the wellspring between us, the personality in the Third-Dimensional suit of armor, and our soul, the Self, the Christ, the Atman.

Love comes from the Self via the heart. The heart is an artesian well of love. So of course we'd seek love in the heart.

Once it's located, once the door has been opened, we discover that love is a flow. It has to be received, but it cannot then be hoarded or saved. It must be passed along.

And it cannot be passed along to some and not to all. Love, like rain, makes no distinction among sentient beings. It flows over rich and poor, all religions and nations alike.

So our love, to be transformative, has to take in everybody. That can be challenging, but it gets easier the deeper into transformative love we go.

Love yields to bliss. Bliss yields to ecstasy. Ecstasy yields to exaltation. But these are all in the end, it seems to me, forms of love.

Just as the other Reval produces value, so this spiritual Reval does the same. The more people who witness transformative love, respond to it, and achieve it, the greater the amount of heart-conscious value is produced for the whole world.

Ask for a heart opening. Twenty-five hundred years ago, you would have had to meditate to have it. In the End Times, I'm led to believe that one need only ask.

## Archangel Gabrielle: The Quality of Authority



---

“Archangel Gabrielle: The Quality of Authority,” June 13, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/13/archangel-gabriel-quality-authority/>

Originally from: “Archangel Gabriel: The Quality of Authority,” channeled by Marlene Swetlishoff, May 28, 2015, at <http://www.therainbowscribe.com/archangelgabriel2015.htm>.

---

*I've never read a better statement of the process of human unfoldment and the rise of a sense of personal authority as Archangel Gabriel/Gabrielle offers in Marlene Swetlishoff's 2015 channeled message.*

*As we ponder our futures, and are encouraged to act as leaders and financial wayshowers, this is another of those resources which I recommend people really ponder.*

*Now is the time to prepare.*

---

Through one's embracing of the enlightening qualities of love, one becomes the central guide and authority of one's life.

When each person opens to exercise their personal choice rather than existing on autopilot, they step into their personal authority and begin to write the story of their lives the way they want it to manifest.

Gaining personal authority requires the admittance that one is not perfect and that there are pieces of one's behaviour that need improvement. As one lives their life, they gain maturity, experience, and common sense, which helps elevate them to a higher consciousness, understanding and wisdom.

When a person is willing to face themselves and learn from their experience, they find the enjoyment of their life and their relationships more meaningful. They become self-empowered and gain strength of character and more self determination.

They rise to the challenge of controlling their thoughts, appetites, speech, temper, and desires, and practice letting go of the habits and behaviours that no longer serve them. These practices open them to a freedom that they could not previously have imagined. It is a freedom born of being a person that one can respect and comes with the self-esteem one feels by being a person of integrity in all things.

Personal authority requires strength, willpower, and honesty, and also the desire to live one's life with a clear conscience, which is an essential element of purity within one's soul.

Claiming personal authority enhances one's own gifts and talents in a remarkable way. When one becomes self-actualized and own their authority in all ways, they feel the inner courage and determination to spend their days doing what they want to do rather than what others deem acceptable.

They peacefully embrace the costs and rewards of their choices. They often take some quiet time to contemplate and gain clarity on their values to realize that their greatest power comes from being true to one's self.

They seek and find that special something that resonates with their own being and they thrive in the pursuing and expressing of it. They love and value the feeling of peace, balance and inner happiness that comes when they are their own authority.

They avoid people and situations that tend to confuse their own sense of personal authority by keeping their priorities to their own authenticity foremost in all the decisions that they make.

They know that every answer they need is readily available from within them, that they are connected to Divine Source as is everyone around them. They believe in self, understand their strengths and focus on them.

They understand that the only thing in this world they have any control over is their own choice. They map out how and why they make those choices which fuels them with the courage to stand up for self in the world.

They feel a greater sense of stability and intimacy with their own opinions as they learn how to take accurate stock of their life. They examine all aspects of their experiences and gain newfound inner



strength and agility in their evolvment.

They learn to approach their challenges from an emotionally neutral or positive frame of reference. They teach themselves about what they like and don't like and move closer to their authentic selves by pinpointing precisely what they are thinking and feeling.

They act as their own authority figure and minimize irrational worries and highlight their legitimate concerns in an evaluation process.

They have the courage to follow their inner guidance by doing what makes them happy while also remaining open to ideas from everyone around them. They always employ the approval of their own heart and learn to rely on their own counsel and take refuge in their inner teacher.

When one moves out of their head and into their heart, they hear the subtle voice of their own intuition and guidance. As they become conscious of the importance of ethical, moral, and honest behaviour, they see that it is essential to their own happiness and well being as well as for those around them.

They understand that they should love, honour, and respect themselves in all facets of their lives. They take control of their life and cultivate a happier, more fulfilled, and inspired attitude towards life, and take charge of their own destiny.

This ability to choose what they want empowers them to be the authority and author of their life, to think independently, to live their life on their own terms and to always be authentic.

They find the inner freedom to be who they really are, and begin to know what their power and authority truly is. They decide what is right and feels right for them. They decide their values, code of conduct, ethics, and morals.

They do not blindly believe everything they see or hear but carefully evaluate every situation that is presented to them. They choose with their heart what they believe in and decide what they are going to do in their life and what they are going to create.

Their values, their choices, and their thinking are the foundations of their life. They are their own divinely directed authority and the gatekeeper of their life.

When a person is true to self, people will actually like them more, because they are authentic and are doing something that others wish they could do themselves.

They are showing courage as they claim divine authority over their own lives. They are showing the possibility to others that they are also able to be true to themselves and become the divinely inspired authority in their own lives.

As I take my leave, know that in claiming your own divinely directed authority, it enables you to be, to have, and to do anything you truly want in your heart of hearts. (“Archangel Gabriel: The Quality of Authority,” channeled by Marlene Swetlishoff, May 28, 2015, at [http:// www.therainbowscribe.com/archangelgabriel2015.htm](http://www.therainbowscribe.com/archangelgabriel2015.htm).)

## Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA



---

“Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA, March 9, 2017,” at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/transcript-archangel-michael-on-the-source-of-power-and-authority-ahwaa-march-9-2017/>

---

Michael: Greetings! I am Michael.

Steve Beckow: Greetings, Lord.

AAM: And welcome to each and every one of you. I welcome you as Archangel of peace, warrior of love, bringer of news and whatever titles you wish to bestow upon me, I gladly accept. But, please also bestow on me the title of friend, of ally, of brother, as we go forth, yes, dear Steve, dear Linda, as you have said, in fulfillment of the Mother’s plan.

Now we all know that the Mother’s plan is infinite and eternal. And

even as Archangel, and even if I stretch my wings and my arms to the breadth of this universe, I would not touch the edges of Her plan, of the infinite Divine plan. So when we say, and when we speak heart to heart, mind to mind, friend to friend about the fulfillment of the plan, of course we are speaking of this phase and this element and the beauty, the phenomenal beauty of the bringing forth to fruition this element, this segment of our Mother's plan.

And, yes, in order to manage and promote workability, of course we talk of the fulfillment of the Mother's plan for this planet, for this beautiful Archangel Gaia, and the fulfillment of the ascension of the human collective, and of course, everything else - all the kingdoms, anything you can conceive of because, of course, it is integrated - it is of a piece. And you bring forth the ascension of a planet.

But even that part of the plan has such implications, yes, what you would think of as the domino effect, for so many planets, so many galaxies, so many races throughout the Omniverse.

Now we come this day to talk about power. But even before we get there, I want each of you, my beloveds, to consider the wonder of this life, of this incarnation, of this time in the unfoldment of the Divine plan through that exercise that you have referred to as free will, partnered with your divine authority, that you are bringing forth in form, in substance, in materiality the plan of the Mother.

Think of it. You are translating a divine dream, a divine wish into form. On this beloved planet you have had an age, which although you don't recognize it, still goes on, but you've had an age of inventors.

For those who would dream and conceptualize, such as Einstein, and then that would be brought into form. And, look now how so many of Einstein's theories are being proven to be true. Well, we knew that a long time ago.

Now, think of your life, your dreams, your ideas of what your heart

desires and what you know is possible because you came with that knowing. It's being brought into form, materiality. And, whether it is simply a concept such as an institution or a society, the way it functions, it is still a form.

And it is a form because there are human beings acting, behaving according to the principles of the institution or the society and the belief systems they're under.

The magnitude of this, and the magnitude of our honoring of each of you in this, is beyond substantial. So, know that.

Power. With that process, what I suggest and say to you is there is only one source of power. In the true sense, yes, like Yeshua speaks of true love, now let us speak of true power. Now what is the essence of power? What is the creative force, of source, of Mother, Father, One?

Well, if you have not heard us then you have not been listening. Because repeatedly and infinitely and eternally we will always say it is love. That is the generating essence of all power. And we will talk about divine authority in this context as well.

How you experience power is through a unified, even a form of sacred union. Think of it even in terms of your electricity, your grids. You plug something into the wall, or you tune in to some electronic cell tower, etc., and you key into the power. You connect to the juice that will generate whatever device you are hoping to give you satisfaction.

So it is with genuine power. This word as we have spoken of before, has been greatly abused, misused and certainly misunderstood until it has degenerated, in your language and many languages in the collective consciousness of humans, to almost a negative connotation. So, we want to resurrect this term of power because each of you, my beloved friends, are being invited to fully assume your power.

Now, it is a different expression of that for each and every one of you. But the source of what you plug in and you join and conjoin with is the same. It is the infinite. It is the love. And that is the energy, the juice that allows you to proceed and to bring into form.

Now, upon this planet, and I am not just speaking about this time, although this is some wondrous examples, but power has been regrettably used. And this is where the connotation of power as a negative has come from. Not from the purity of the essence of Source, but from the abuse of power. And, when power is abused, it degenerates. Think of it that way.

There is a degeneration into manipulation, force, control. And there is the exercise of false authority over other beings. There is the manipulation of energy and it does not matter whether it is in physicality, or emotionality or any form. It is coercion to make another align with your small self-will. I won't say free will. I will say self-will. So let us use that delineation as well.

Now, what happens when there is this abuse of power? One of the things, let us talk about the abuser, and yes we can talk about abuser from a Genghis Khan or a Hitler to a child who is manipulating simply because they want to get their own way.

It is not the child that we are talking about, although we address variations on this. When there is a person, because it is primarily a human issue, that becomes an abuser of power, so often your focus has been on those who were abused, and we will get to that.

But what happens to the abuser? There is a disconnect, a fundamental disconnect from their universal soul design and, of course, from source. This is how so many false grids and paradigms grew up upon your planet.

So, think of it again in terms of the plug. And, you know if you have a plug sort of half plugged- in or a wobbly connection, you may get a

flash of electricity here and there. But the full connection is lost and eventually what ends up happening is the plug simply falls out of the wall.

So the abuser, in taking that coercive action, that decision - make no mistake about it because it is a decision, it is an act of self-will - there is a disconnect from the Divine and there is a disconnect from themselves, from their own natural self. So they are becoming simply a shadow and that shadow begins to gain substance and maybe what you think of as an aspect of the self. But it is never the totality of the being. And, of course, the more the individual lives or participates in that aspect, it gains energy.

But it is all, think of this, it is all discordant energy. It is energy that is not aligned either with truth or with the truth of their being. And this is very, very sad.

It is a departure from Source. Now there are some exceptions, but it is a departure from the reason why they chose to incarnate in the first place, which was to know the joy and experience of love in form.

Now, they may claim love, but it is the ego experience and it is the ego experience which is self-explanatory where the love is reflected upon one's self rather than truly in a conjoining in a sacred partnership with another, whether it is a partner or a family or a community.

The more that disconnect, and the longer, the stronger that disconnect is in place, the more aberrant the behaviors become, the more unhappy, to put it mildly, the individual becomes even if they claim happiness or joy. Joy is off the table.

So you are dealing with an individual who has assumed power through coercion, force, control, who is in a completely dysfunctional, discordant relationship not only with themselves, but with whomever they associate with, whether is partner, family,

community, nation or world.

Then there are those who are subtly or actually, directly or indirectly in receipt - let us put it that way - of the abuse of control. And again, you have the range from the parent being held hostage in the supermarket to something as abhorrent as a Hitler.

Abuse of power requires agreement and acquiescence. When there is an abuse of power, again either subtly or actually, what happens particularly in the direct line of fire, the individual who is being manipulated, abused, coerced is subtly or actually agreeing or acquiescent, and they are simply different points on the same spectrum to being controlled, either because it doesn't seem to matter to them at the moment or there is an agreement because of lack of self-worth and self-love that they will allow this.

Now, I can already hear you, Steve, saying to me, "Well, a victim of rape and violence is not agreeing." Which is absolutely correct. Yes, I can read your mind.

And that is the battle for truth. That is the battle for freedom. But let us finish the thought, because the battle is where I want to go.

But the unconscious and sometimes conscious agreement with the abuser leads eventually, and sometimes rapidly, to the establishment of a paradigm of abuse of power that is accepted.

And, then the recipient of that abuse of power, whether it is a spouse or a community or a nation, then is participating consciously or subconsciously in this false paradigm that is completely disconnected from the Source and truth, from the love energy.

Now, what is happening with humanity? And, you say, "Well, dear Lord, it looks like we're all going down the tubes rapidly." And, of course, those of you who are feeling that are simply dismayed at what you are witnessing, at the exposure of the abuse of power, to which we are thrilled.



Because what is truly happening is there are billions of you and not all of those billions wear the hat of being called light worker or love holder, but there are billions who are not only acknowledging and witnessing and seeing and exposing the abuse of power, but very actively choosing with the free will - not the self-will - that they do not want to be, they do not choose to be within that facade, that illusion of those who are trying to create or recreate an old third.

Now, if we had had this conversation to its fullest several years ago, you would not have fully understood. And I do not mean this in a derogatory way. You would not have fully understood what I was talking about. And you would not have fully understood or agreed with me.

Nevertheless it was there and it was truth. But you were in a more hopeful forward thrust mode and that was necessary to get you to this point.

Now, what is power? And let us go back to the agreement and the acquiescence because power is unification, it is conjoining, it is community, it is alignment. And it is alignment of free will with Divine will. It does not eradicate, limit or even require that you give up your decision-making power; quite the contrary.

In previous conversations, we have talked about power, the assumption of the mantle of power in human form in creating Nova Earth as the assumption of stewardship, of guardianship. And that still stands. Make no mistake about that.

But, what does human power mean? Yes, of course, it means balance. But it also means, my beloved friends, that you are fully, fully plugged in, that you are fully connected. You say, "Well, Lord, I am trying. But I am waiting for Ascension. Maybe once I go through that final portal, then I'll feel fully plugged in."

No. That is not good enough. You have the capacity, you have the wherewithal, you have absolutely what it takes to fully align with

your power, your universal self, the totality of your full design, your abilities, in divine perfection of your divine authority, with the divine authority, with the love right now.

No more delays.

In the using of power, because power when you think of it, think of how it is geared in terms of your electrical grids, etc. It is something to be utilized. It is an energy to be utilized. It is part of what you think of as your co-creative efforts. And in that there always, yes always, will be elements of agreement and acquiescence. And that is fine.

If you are a master chef and your passion, your inspiration, your power lies in creating delightful, nutritious, regenerative, restorative meals, then in your family, you may become the kitchen power. And, that is your forte' and you will enjoy when you are doing that and others support you in doing that.

Now, some of your family may acquiesce because they have absolutely no interest in going anywhere near the kitchen. So to them it is a non-issue and you will hear them say, "Go for it, and I am so happy you are." And that level of acquiescence is perfect. Divinely perfect.

Then there are those in your family who will be in agreement: "Well yes, I am not particularly fond, it is not my forte' or my first passion to be the cook or the chef, so you go ahead and be the chef because that is who you are." And, then there is an attachment to that. Stop!

Now and then I would like to participate or even be in charge of the kitchen or a meal. And that is the cooperation because, of course, as the chef, you are saying, "This is my passion, but that does not mean I always want to be tethered to the kitchen, because I may wish to go to an art class. I may wish to join Michael and paint the sky." So there is that level, and I am using the simplest example, of cooperation.

So, there are those that “go ahead and do what you want because that is not in my purview of interest” and then there are those who want to be on the periphery.

And, then there will be those who say, “Well, I want to participate more fully because I want to learn how to cook. I am not sure if that’s my passion, but I would like to participate.” And so it is in power.

So, dearest Steve, for example, you are a writer, you are a communicator, this is the essence of who you are. This is the essence of what I would term your power, your passion, your contribution, your talent, and the choices that you are making with your free will.

Now, I am not asking you to go and be a landscaper, because that is not your passion. Now, there are others, and others that are listening right now, whose passion is to go and get their hands in the dirt and talk to the trees and dance with the elementals. And that is fine.

What is key in this is the true connection to power. It is that alignment and it is the exercise of free will choice, not in authoritarian, coercive ways, but in absolute cooperation of the highest realm of love, of loving actions, of loving energies. Because the love is the energy that is going to help you create, whether it is a cake or a garden or a nation, that is what is going to create what works for everyone.

If the love, the cooperation, unity, consideration, empathy, compassion is not present, then it is not of love and it certainly is not of power. Because it is not of the Mother, it is simply of human design. And, as history has shown you again and again, that human design has been extremely faulty.

Now, with that food for thought, where do you wish to begin?

SB: Thank you, Lord. You've made a lot of points, but you're not just talking about Hitler and Genghis Khan, you're also talking about me. It's just a question of how far you want to take things, right? The same attempts to force my will on others through my words or energy or attitudes, it's the same, right? It's just on a very much smaller scale.

AAM: That is correct. And I am glad you have brought me to my next point.

SB: Okay. (Laughter) Now that's Divine co-creative partnership!

AAM: That is correct! Now, in the gentlest way I say this, there is not a one of you that has not, at some juncture, practiced an abuse of power.

And, that is a good thing insofar as you know exactly - be honest with yourselves - you know exactly what it looks and feels and tastes like. And you have been the recipient of, can we call it, these minor abuses of power.

So there is subtle manipulation that goes on in human interaction. And, it is part of what you would think of as egoic behavior rather than heart-conscious behavior. And what we've witnessed beloveds is that there is less and less of this because you are becoming more conscious, not only are you becoming more conscious of when you are doing this, you are becoming more uncomfortable with when you are doing this because you know what you are doing.

Now, sometimes you just say, "But, I really want my own way." Not trusting, but if you were to express that in positive ways, in ways that admit you're human, that you would get your own way anyway. So, there is still this level in many hearts, well, in many egos that are still at that level of the manipulative child.

Do I come this day to blame or shame or bring guilt to you? No. That

is not of love. But I do bring your attention to it because when you behave that way, what you are doing, sweet angels, is pulling that plug. You are pulling that plug, not completely, but making it wobbly, from your own universal soul design and from the source.

So, think of it. You are disconnecting, yes, from Mother/Father One. But you are also disconnecting from your beloved self. And the difficulty of this is when you are in that system, it means you cannot think of this.

It is not possible to have a full heart connection with another being, not with a human being, not with your guides, not with your Archangel. Oh, we will talk to you. Make no doubt about it. But you won't feel the full impact of our love. And that is sad.

Even in the animal kingdom - and let us even make it more specific with a dog, and you all know that dogs are among the most faithful, loyal, and they are used to being adherent. And even with dogs, when you are in that disconnect, you cannot fully connect, and that is pathetic, because that, in a conscious being, in a conscious light worker, love holder is pathetic.

Because you know better. You have already been. And when I say you, I mean the light worker collective, the love holder collective, the billions that I have talked about that don't even know those terms are flying back and forth through that ascension portal.

You are on this side because what you are doing is waiting for the collective, but you are also already creating Nova Earth and Nova being.

So what you are doing is you are fine tuning some of your behaviors. You are bringing to the conscious forefront of both your mind and your heart that you choose not to reinforce a paradigm of abuse of power.

Because when you do those scenic detours, those various little

exercises in manipulation, what you are also doing is you are paying homage, you are agreeing with that abuse of power paradigm and that is not the truth of your heart of who you are. So more and more you are saying, 'No.'

Now, I want to be clear. There is a difference and I want this to be known very much, between acting in a manipulative way and writing or channeling or speaking or having a cup of coffee and conversation that is from your heart. This is why we have taken the trouble and your star family has been teaching you about the various forms of language.

Now you are not trying, in writing, to manipulate. It is not errant behavior to state your case. When you write, when you speak, when you behave from the framework, the truth of your genuine understanding, when you have done your work, dear hearts, of digging and removing the debris, which you are doing marvelously, when you speak from that place, then what you are doing is not trying to manipulate.

You are not trying to coerce others into your point of view. You are leaving that doorway wide open because you are speaking with Saedor for a lively conversation. You are saying, "This is what I think. This is how I feel. This is what I believe." And then you are saying, "But you may have something to add to this understanding. You may have something to build and to expand this, not just for me but for all of us."

So, it is an open conversation. In the abuse of power it is a closed conversation. It is, "this is the way it is. This is how you are to behave. This is what you have need to adhere to and I don't want any back talk." That is not of love. But, in a loving conversation, what is happening is that door is open. So where the conversation is closed - and there are far too many people in various nations who are afraid, yes, and I do not mean afraid in terms of wilderness issues, I mean afraid for their lives, afraid for their freedom to express that.

But what you are doing, and this is one of the reasons why I am asking to talk about this this day, when you are throwing that door open and you are saying, “This is the conversation, this is what I believe, this is what I feel. What do you have to add?”

And we have seen some very interesting additions. Not all is truth. That does not matter because that will be culled out like a weed in a garden and it will be done gently and kindly and with a great deal of humor.

But what you do when you open that conversation, when you are laying down that new grid of power, authority, of stewardship, is you are saying, “Come over here because we are wide open to building together. That this is collegial, this is cooperative. We are unified and we have a goal, and our goal is bringing into form the love that the Mother shows us, shares with us, that is in our very DNA.”

We have talked about diverging pathways and that you are forging a new pathway and you are saying to the collective, “Look come over here.” Well, this new framework of power is part of that. Do you understand what I say?

SB: Well, I do. But, I have to admit that I am still having trouble thinking of situations like being the head of a company, say, and having a mission, having a vision and getting the manifestation of that vision to happen, and having, not chains of command exactly, but reporting relationships, let’s use that business phrase.

How to do it without lapsing into giving commands or abuse of power? I still don’t understand how that will work after the abundance starts to flow and light workers are disbursing funds. I still don’t know how it’s going to work, this balance between command or getting something done or asking people to do things and free will.

AAM: It is leadership.

SB: Could you talk a bit about that?

AAM: I would be pleased to. Now you heard me, and I am but one Archangel in a legion of servants to the Mother. So we know what it is to have a boss. And nothing that I would do would ever be contrary to the Mother's dream. Because that is all I desire. That is all I align to.

And I have legions, my legion of blue as you well know, my friend. Think of it in this way. All true leaders, all true stewards formulate a team. That concept, that structure was not formulated on abuse of power. Was it hijacked and manipulated and bastardized? Yes.

But think of it in this way. As the head of the corporation, you must have a team. No individual is responsible for the creation or co-creation of Nova Earth. How many times do we have to say to you that we are not a hierarchy; we work cooperatively.

Now, does that mean that no one takes the lead? Of course not. The person who is best suited for that role takes the lead in that spectrum. There needs to be structure; otherwise all you have is chaos. And, you've seen enough of that. And, I'm not even talking about sixth-dimensional chaos. You will just simply have mayhem.

So you don't take someone who is absolutely not only having managerial qualities, but is brilliant in it, and put them in charge of personnel. The IT person knows nothing about providing insurance and health care.

So you bring forward a team and that team has to be cohesive and in alignment with what you have termed your mission and purpose. The structure, the belief system of why the company, the institution, the project exists. If they are not, then that is not a good fit.

Now, will there be a discussion? When there is a CEO today, let us use today, and that CEO goes on vacation or on hiatus on a well-earned



rest for months, what happens? That person who wants to try out cooking in the kitchen gets to try it on and to expand it and to learn and to grow and to be supported by the team, because in the moment, that is the best person to be in that position.

And, eventually that person may realize they love doing that. So they may go off and start their own corporation. And that is alright because what they are doing is they are carrying the values, the vision, the mission into another realm and another realm and another realm.

You have an abhorrence, dear Steve, of being seen as controlling.

SB: Even while I do try to control.

AAM: That is correct. So you see the conflict there. It is not so much controlling as actively seeking cooperation. The fear of control and the desire to control comes from the subtle fear that people do not want to go forward in the direction, the same direction, or in the same realm that you do. And, what we are suggesting to you in this new paradigm is that they do.

So there is old fear that there is an abuser knocking at the door and you better be vigilant and control the situation so they don't get access is not true. So you are letting that go and what you are doing is you are seeking out new ways, heart ways of being in friendship, of being in business, of being in projects, of being in family, because that old paradigm is gone.

Now, you are seeing some rigorous attempts at resurrection, but you are not participating in that. And, I strongly encourage you, control and the need to control is simply based on the fear that you will be overridden and abused yourself. And this comes from either past lives or being controlled as a child. Let it go.

SB: Well, I confess that I have the fear that I will have a vision, one that my colleagues won't want, say, and that it'll start to wobble

and people won't subscribe to it and I'll be pulling out my hair. So, that's the kind of scenario I'm wrestling with in my worried mind.

AAM: So let us go back into the vision. Why would those beings, who wish to share in that construction and the bringing into material a vision that appeals to them, try to undermine that vision? Well, the truth would be that they would come with their, how you would phrase it, with their own agendas, or their issues of lack of self-sufficiency or self-worth, self-love. And, therefore, there would be what we would call those scenic detours.

Now, this is one of the reasons we have said to all of you, don't rush, please. Breathe. But also in the culture of a project, a company, an institution, a society, you have this wide-open door. Now let us also say, the wide-open door doesn't mean permission to act out.

But what it does mean is that there is permission when somebody starts - and that will happen - to act out or go into old discordant, aberrant behavior, that the culture is such that you bring that person back into the fold or they are given the opportunity to depart and find their own way somewhere where it does fit.

Because nobody wishes individuals to be creative in areas that don't fit them, don't fit their desires and mission and purpose.

But do not think that you do not have and that we do not have the power to bring you the right people, that you do not have in your own divine authority, the ability to call forth, to create and bring to you those people who are a perfect fit.

So that there isn't an adjustment period, a honeymoon period, a cleaning house period, because that is not...yes there are going to be adjustments, but the whole purpose of building a team - and a team can be your inner circle of six or seven and it can also be an outer circle of thousands - it is still a team.

From the person who wants to sweep the floor at night to the CEO,

you are a team. And, each team [member?] has equal value. But it is appropriate the CEO does not tell the maintenance how to sweep. And the person who is sweeping does not tell the CEO how to implement the vision. It is all simple. Everybody has a place and every place is critical.

SB: Wow! I certainly do notice my own tendency to project the past into the future. All the failed attempts at getting some pretty exciting things off the ground and all the war wounds.

AAM: Well, might I say that this is something we can relate to?

SB: (Laughter) Well, I suppose. In fact, I'm sure. We just have a few minutes left, Lord. This is such a substantial conversation, I hate to end it. Please continue to a point where you feel we can leave the conversation to another time.

AAM: I want to pick up, my beloved friend, on what you have said, "the wounds of war and past experience," and I have made a joke because we know what it is to have things go awry. Let us put it that way.

What I would encourage you to do, rather than drawing on the past - and, yes, at the very end of the hour I am introducing a new concept - rather than drawing on the past, draw on the future.

You are in the Mother's new time, in an infinite ocean, a fluidity of time. Swim to the future. Locate your ideal of what the current reality in form would look like. Pick it up and bring that into your very heart, your mind, your being, your selves. And, let it stay.

And let that be your reference point because you are not recreating the old, you are bringing forth the new. So go to the new, bring it into the now, and proceed from that point.

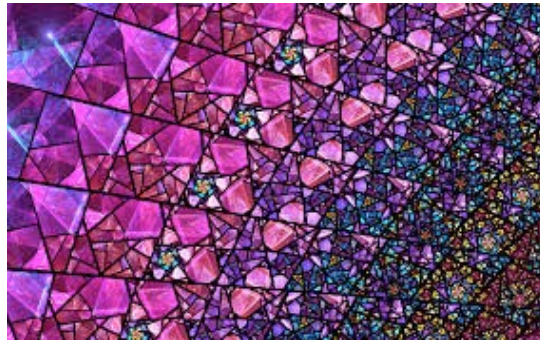
SB: That's very helpful. Thank you for that.

AAM: You are so welcome, my friend. My brother, I speak to all of you all over this beautiful planet. Take the mantle of power. Assume your divine authority and set forth not in timidity, but in a declaration of who you are and your freedom. Go in peace. Farewell.

Channeled by Linda Dillon © 2017 Council of Love, Inc. <http://counciloflove.com>

# **\*\*\* Operations \*\*\***

## Consider This Your Invitation to Build Nova Earth



---

“Consider This Your Invitation to Build Nova Earth,” June 25, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/25/consider-invitation-build-nova-earth/>

---

As we've discussed before, we lightworkers are not only ascending personally (and we've ascended before), (1) but we're also tasked with assisting others to ascend.

One of the ways we're helping them to ascend is to come into Reval earnings which we can use to fund ... well, Nova Earth, really. Isn't that the case?

Didn't we say to Archangel Michael some time ago, give us the tools and we'll finish the job? Here come the tools.

Lightworkers who've agreed to become financial wayshowers and stewards of the Mother's wealth are asked to use a part of their earnings for philanthropic and humanitarian ends.

Guess what? This gives us our opportunity to vote on how we want Nova Earth to be. This is our opportunity to manifest, through the funds we receive, the Nova Earth we want.

The moment when we come into our earnings? That's the moment when we have maximum advantage, influence, and buying power.

At that moment, we have a good chance to call into manifestation, through strategic gifting, matching grants, and collaborative funding, what we only envision about the New World. We'll have a tremendous say in many matters, the most say we'll have had to the present moment.

With the power of our coordinated, and, in some instances, combined wealth, we can fund projects that will clean up the planet, reconcile populations to each other, end crime, etc. Oh yes, and feed the hungry and house the homeless.

If we're really smart, we'd agree not to spend our earnings until we meet in congress after the Reval and arrive at an overall plan, revolving around building Nova Earth.

Perhaps we could have congresses on each of the world's problems. Resettlement of Syrian refugees. Addressing drought in the Horn of Africa. Addressing starvation in Sub-Saharan Africa. Etc.

Do we want hunger on Nova Earth? No? Then let's fund those who feed the hungry.

Not us. We don't feed the hungry. We run a fund that supports others to feed the hungry. It's an important distinction if we're to flourish at our jobs.

We create jobs for others. We ourselves keep our hands out of the work. We're needed to steer the ship of our foundations.

Want us to stop eating meat and set the animals free? Let's find a non-meat food alternative. Let's fund a company to make something really satisfying that will get us all off meat.

Is there anyone here who doesn't realize how widespread the

practice of sexual slavery is? Or that American companies are involved in it (what is D-Y-N-A-C-O-R-P)? And for sure the Illuminati are all over it.

How many people pledge to use their money to end sexual slavery on the planet? A hand here. Another hand there. On behalf of the women rescued from wretchedness, thank you.

Let's house the homeless. Let's employ the jobless. Let's provide a social-safety net of services and money, for a minimum living standard below which no one will be allowed to fall.

If the government stopped buying weapons, we'd have enough to achieve all our goals. Fortunately, we'll have enough anyways.

We lightworkers are only responsible for this transitional period that we're in right now: From here (July 2016) to the announcement of NESARA. After that, our services will no longer be needed in this field.

Put another way, we're tasked with achieving, as best we can, a world that works for everyone before Ascension. Every action that contributes to having the world work is elevating, uplifting, inspiring. In effect, we're all of us lifting each other up by building a world that works. In building together, we ascend together.

Should our funding be coordinated? I think so. But who'll have the time? Not me. (2) Is there a hand up?

People who know how to do spreadsheets, accounting, graphing, planning, estimating - will you coordinate? Project-management lightworkers? Accounting lightworkers? Estimator lightworkers?

We'll be focusing on looking, in that magic moment of peak possibility, at what we'll support and, grow and nurture with our gift of abundance from the Mother.



This is our chance. We're building what Werner Erhard called a world that works for everyone, Nova Earth, Nova Being. We're leaving behind the oppressive Third-Dimensional vibrations that held us down, including the habits we've formed out of them, that persist. Matthew Ward explained recently that, though we're out of the Third Dimension as a location, we haven't broken with Third-Dimensional habits.

"Although Earth and all of her residents are in fourth density location-wise," he said, "the majority of the populace still is within third density awareness-wise." (3)

I watched a documentary on Winston Churchill the other night. He made a bollix of a lot of his career before he became Prime Minister.

Once in that chair, it became clear that what he lacked was a truly big and challenging position. He was born to be Prime Minister. He was born to oppose Hitler. Anything less and he behaved like a nuisance, while as Prime Minister he was the savior of the nation.

Building Nova Earth is a big and challenging project, just the kind to bring out what's latent and best in us.

Let's build Nova Earth together. Consider this your invitation. (4)

## Footnotes

(1) "In your other Ascension lives, all of you (even those who are now lost in darkness) have had Ascension experiences." ("Arcturian Message - Keeping the Lights ON," channelled by Suzanne Lie. August 6, 2014, at [http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/.](http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/))

"YOU are a Multidimensional Being who has volunteered to wear an Earth vessel to better assist Gaia with Her Planetary Ascension. Your Earth body is the 'vessel' you must wear in order to calibrate your state of consciousness with a third-dimensional frequency of reality." ("Straight Talk on Ascension - Part 3. By Suzanne Lie," January 26,

2016. <http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/>)

Steve Beckow: But, Lord, could we take that a step further and not only say that most of your listeners are in the process, but that in fact most of your listeners have ascended in a previous life and are here to either model Ascension or help others through? Is that a correct statement?

Archangel Michael: In one way or another, the majority ... have gone through a similar process in a different incarnation, in a different reality and lifetime. (Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, Jan. 23, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/01/transcript-of-an-hour-with-an-angel-with-archangel-michael-jan-23-2012/>.)

"Many of you have been through the Ascension process on other Worlds in other lifetimes. You have volunteered millennia ago to come into the experience of duality on this World so that you might experience the unique interplay between opposing forces that are at play in this World.

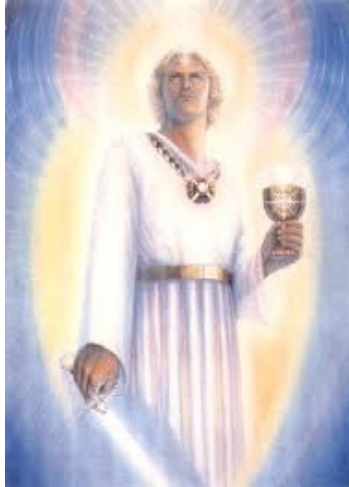
"You have mastered many unique challenges upon other Planetary systems and bring these qualities and attributes with you." (Melchizedek, Oct. 4, 2011, through Marlene Swetishoff, at <http://www.therainbowscribe.com.>)

(2) Anyone who takes up an idea needs to be self-generating, self-loving, and free of self-worth and ego-gratification concerns. In other words, a mature spiritual adult.

(3) Matthew's Message, October 19, 2014, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>

(4) It isn't my intention to organize or coordinate lightworkers looking for a project. That part of it I have to leave to you by the division of labor.

## Archangel Michael: It is Time



---

“Archangel Michael: It is Time,” June 10, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/10/archangel-michael-time/>

---

This lull before events gives us more time to consider numerous matters before the tsunami of abundance sweeps many of us (well, OK, me, then) off our feet.

You can see me stressing leadership and reproducing some discussions with Archangel Michael on this subject. It's an important topic to AAM.

He depends on us lightworkers emerging as leaders. If we don't, a vacuum is created which the newly-awakened won't be able to fill. We've adjusted to the energies. We've divested ourselves of all the

Third-Dimensional residue that we could. We've done the work and he now depends on us to lead the way for others.

So here's a discussion between an archangel and his servant, from a private reading, on everything to do with the need for lightworker leadership. Hear what he says to me as being said to you as well. From April 2015.

---

Steve Beckow: Do you know, last week I had an explosive resumption of personal authority after years and years and years of being ridiculed by people like (I probably don't need to name them, you know them) four women, as it turns out, who ridiculed me at work and high school. I just died inside at the time. ...

I feel hell-bent on re-assuming my personal responsibility and my authority. Can you tell me something about that?

Archangel Michael: I have been doing this to you and Gabrielle has been doing it to the channel [Linda Dillon].

SB: ... To the channel?... What is it that's happening?

AAM: It is time for that assumption of leadership responsibility to be front and center. So the avoidance due to prior injuries - terrible injury, particularly to one that has been in a leadership or cutting-edge position not only upon Gaia but elsewhere - that was deep devastation.

Now I am very busy healing the wounds of war and who do you think I am starting with? My inner cadre, and, dear heart, that includes you. So I need you as you need me.

SB: You are calling me forth, right? That's what's happening, is it not?

AAM: That is exactly what is happening. That is why this line in the sand [the incident under discussion] is being created.

It is not about the old realm of control or greed, or anything like that. In order for the plan to be unfolding, in order for the practical building blocks (which is what you're asking for - money) to be in place, there has need to be a very strong re-assumption of leadership.

SB: I see that, Lord. I didn't really do a very good job. AAM: No, you have done an excellent job. (1)

Let us also comment on this and I am asking the channel to listen.

It was very important to build community. (2) That was the task at hand. Unity, community and understanding of the process of reliability, of sincerity, a connectedness that built the sense of the Light Worker Community, of heart-to-heart-to-heart community.

That has been achieved.

But now, as wayshowers, there has need to be someone, and many someone's, at the head of the line saying, "This way."

SB: I implicitly know that, Lord. It's pushing out from inside of me.

AAM: So, you have done the work of building community, of teamwork, of collegiality, of sincerity, of love. That does not go by the wayside.

The leadership does not come from an arbitrary assumption of control. It comes from a deeper desire than ever to truly serve.

And how does one serve? Each in their own particular way. But

leadership is necessary and it does not mean "better than."

You know that I am the, literal and designated, head of this Legion of Peace. I do not assume that every being in my Legion of Blue is not crucial, critical, pivotal, equal, and different, than I.

We are a unified force, serving the Mother. No more, no less. Each having our position, our commitment, our responsibility and our role.

I have said to you, I look forward to the time when I will be back playing the harp and painting the sky, but until such time, I will stay as the Archangel of Peace.

SB: So this new paradigm then is leadership without control, isn't it?

AAM: That is correct. It is leadership with love.

SB: Yes, I haven't got that one down overly well yet.

AAM: You are getting there. Simply bring it back up, dear heart, and let it flow. It is dormant. You haven't been attending to it as vigilantly as you might because you have been worried and in fear around finances. Be re-assured and go forth.

SB: This is a repeat of the Six Day Training where the requirement was to go for leadership and I found that that was the only way to serve. (3) It all feels really good. This is a repeat of the Denver Airport as well, isn't it? (4)

AAM: Yes.

SB: Yes, all right. I'm reconnecting with that.

AAM: You are reconnecting the dots and understanding that this has been nibbling at your heels for a long time.

SB: It has. I know that. Easily since October last year but even way before that. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Apr. 3, 2015.)

## Footnotes

- (1) Archangel Michael is ever supportive.
- (2) In other words, previously it was imperative to build community but now it's necessary to assume leadership responsibility.
- (3) The Six-Day Course was an est Network workshop in the late 1970s. In a war game, we had to choose a leader - and not democratically. I went for leadership when I saw that a good leader gives others the chance to get themselves by crashing up against him or her. When I could see leadership as service, I told the "army" in a loud voice: "I am your leader. Sit down!" And they did. Leadership question settled.
- (4) The reservations clerks at Denver Airport were discussing the fact that we passengers would not make our flight but they were aware that our baggage was currently being loaded with no effort being made to stop it. I turned around and announced what was happening to the crowd and an action began that led to our being put up in hotels overnight, having our needs and necessities catered to, enjoying a great breakfast together and embarking on the first flight out the next day, with fond memories.

## What to Do with Your Reval Money?



---

“What to Do with Your Reval Money?” September 27, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/19/286815/>

---

I can't help noticing what Pope Francis has done in his address to the United Nations. Everyone out there, participating in the Reval and intending to use the sacred money they receive to create a world that works, just look at what he says in the last few paragraphs.

If you don't know where to channel your funds, consider the discussion that he offers. I think he's done a good job of providing us with a useful list and agenda for spiritually-based expenditures.

“Our world demands of all government leaders a will which is effective, practical and constant, concrete steps and immediate measures for preserving and improving the natural environment and thus putting an end as quickly as possible to the phenomenon of social and economic exclusion, with its baneful consequences: human trafficking, the marketing of human organs and tissues, the sexual exploitation of boys and girls, slave labour, including prostitution, the drug and



weapons trade, terrorism and international organized crime.

“Such is the magnitude of these situations and their toll in innocent lives, that we must avoid every temptation to fall into a declarationist nominalism (1) which would assuage our consciences. We need to ensure that our institutions are truly effective in the struggle against all these scourges. ...

“To enable these real men and women to escape from extreme poverty, we must allow them to be dignified agents of their own destiny. Integral human development and the full exercise of human dignity cannot be imposed.

“They must be built up and allowed to unfold for each individual, for every family, in communion with others, and in a right relationship with all those areas in which human social life develops – friends, communities, towns and cities, schools, businesses and unions, provinces, nations, etc. ...

“At the same time, government leaders must do everything possible to ensure that all can have the minimum spiritual and material means needed to live in dignity and to create and support a family, which is the primary cell of any social development. In practical terms, this absolute minimum has three names: lodging, labour, and land; and one spiritual name: spiritual freedom, which includes religious freedom, the right to education and other civil rights.

“For all this, the simplest and best measure and indicator of the implementation of the new Agenda for development will be effective, practical and immediate

access, on the part of all, to essential material and spiritual goods: housing, dignified and properly remunerated employment, adequate food and drinking water; religious freedom and, more generally, spiritual freedom and education. These pillars of integral human development have a common foundation, which is the right to life and, more generally, what we could call the right to existence of human nature itself.” (2)

## Footnotes

- (1) Politicians who do little else than make declarations? That'd be as close as he'd wish to come to saying “cabal,” I believe.
- (2) Ryan Teague Beckwith, “Transcript: Read the Speech Pope Francis Gave to the United Nations,” Time Magazine, Sept. 25, 2015 at <http://time.com/4049905/pope-francis-us-visit- united-nations-speech-transcript/>

## Thinking About Our Post-Reval Humanitarian Work



---

“Thinking About Our Post-Reval Humanitarian Work,” Aug. 26, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/27/thinking-post-reval-humanitarian-work/>

---

At some point I think we all struggle with how to think about humanitarian projects after the Reval.

Have we any conceptual models that might help us organize our thinking on how to achieve global workability - a world that works for everyone?



We do. The first is Abraham Maslow's hierarchy of needs.

Our focus will undoubtedly start out with cleaning up and restoring air, food, water, shelter, and clothing. Without these basic needs addressed, people's attention will simply not be there for creating a world that in all ways works for all.

Safety and security needs are next. And then the need for belongingness, in most cases the family, but could be an army unit, place of work, etc. Only after these are put in place do self-esteem needs and self-actualization arise on his hierarchy of needs.

The second is the UN's Agenda 2030. Yes, the Illuminati planned to use it to create global unity which it would then hijack. We know they'll never be able to achieve that goal. But we're gambling that we will be able to achieve this plan for a world that works.

Here are the goals the United Nations set out:

### **Sustainable Development Goals**

Goal 1. End poverty in all its forms everywhere

Goal 2. End hunger, achieve food security and improved nutrition and promote sustainable agriculture

Goal 3. Ensure healthy lives and promote well-being for all at all ages

Goal 4. Ensure inclusive and equitable quality education and promote lifelong learning opportunities for all

Goal 5. Achieve gender equality and empower all women and girls

Goal 6. Ensure availability and sustainable management of water and

sanitation for all Goal 7. Ensure access to affordable, reliable, sustainable and modern energy for all

Goal 8. Promote sustained, inclusive and sustainable economic growth, full and productive employment and decent work for all

Goal 9. Build resilient infrastructure, promote inclusive and sustainable industrialization and foster innovation

Goal 10. Reduce inequality within and among countries

Goal 11. Make cities and human settlements inclusive, safe, resilient and sustainable Goal 12. Ensure sustainable consumption and production patterns

Goal 13. Take urgent action to combat climate change and its impacts\*

Goal 14. Conserve and sustainably use the oceans, seas and marine resources for sustainable development

Goal 15. Protect, restore and promote sustainable use of terrestrial ecosystems, sustainably manage forests, combat desertification, and halt and reverse land degradation and halt biodiversity loss

Goal 16. Promote peaceful and inclusive societies for sustainable development, provide access to justice for all and build effective, accountable and inclusive institutions at all levels

Goal 17. Strengthen the means of implementation and revitalize the global partnership for sustainable development (2)

In my view, wholeheartedly applying ourselves to achieving these goals would in and of itself create the human unity and harmony

that the world so badly wants.

If we want to stretch our thinking about the process of creating largescale employment projects, I suggest "Some Principles of Large-Scale Employment Development," at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/04/some-principles-of-large-scale-employment-development/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/04/some-principles-of-large-scale-employment-development/).

What it says is that to create largescale employment projects, we need to:

- (1) Identify areas of the world's unworkability,
- (2) Create projects that reflect and express our values,
- (3) Set targettable, society-wide deadlines that allow for project-wide coordination of efforts,
- (4) Build alignment with win/win solutions,
- (5) Ask our critics for their expertise. (3)

To work on the global stage requires us to complete our core issues, drop the conditioned behavior that flowed from them, find and activate our will (this time, tempered by love, rather than the lust for money, power and sex, as in earlier times), and begin to take action.

If we're to build on a foundation of stone instead of sand, we need to inform our actions with the divine qualities. (4) Previously our actions were based on social-Darwinist values like "looking out for number one," seeing things as us against them, keeping the sharks from eating our lunch, etc.

Now they need to be based on divine values such as unity, harmony, and compassion; personal responsibility, awareness, and commitment.

\* \* \*

How possibly could the world work for everyone? It's very simple.

The rising energies on the planet are causing us to get bigger, expand, emerge from our shells.

We may not know it at the moment but where the energies are sending us is into bliss. I've been privileged to spend time in that state (around three months) and I can tell you that, in it, there are no problems, no divisions, no selfishness (except the desire to sit there in bliss forever).

In it one doesn't do anything that would harm another and does everything that would assist.

Therefore a blissful state is one in which the world would work. And that state is the very one we're headed for: Fifth Dimensionality.

In committing ourselves to building a world that works for everyone, we're simply aligning with the Divine Plan for our consciousness shift. We're getting a head start on matters that are destined to unfold with or without us.

## Footnotes

(1) See "Transforming Our World: the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development," United Nations, at <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/post2015/transformingourworld> and "Taking Back the Agenda," Sept. 29, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/29/taking-back-agenda/>

(2) "Transforming Our World," *ibid*.

(3) "Some Principles of Large-Scale Employment Development," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/04/some-principles-of-large-scale-employment-development/>

(4) See "The New Paradigm is the Divine Qualities," at [http://goldengaiadb.com/The\\_New\\_Paradigm\\_is\\_the\\_Divine\\_Qualities](http://goldengaiadb.com/The_New_Paradigm_is_the_Divine_Qualities)

## The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 1/2



---

“The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 1/2,” Jan. 2, 2018, first written: 1995, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/01/02/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-1-2/>

---

I became aware of the impact of automation on employment in 1991 and soon began to write articles on it. (1)

By 1995, when the first version of this article was written, I was looking into the principles of creating largescale employment projects.

Very soon we'll launch into the building of Nova Earth and these principles have never seemed more relevant to me.

We've been told that it's time to re-examine all our limiting beliefs, look at processes as generically and globally as possible, and borrow from what often lies in front of us to come up with radically-new solutions to creating a world that works. This article is meant to be a contribution to that outcome. In two parts.



At a time when the bottom is falling out of the economy, when we've automated people out of work and shipped whatever jobs remained overseas, I think we need to seriously look at how to put our population back to work. The following principles may clarify, and can be adapted to, the work of creating largescale employment projects.

### **(1) Work is a Function of Unworkability**

The first principle underlying the creation of largescale employment projects is that work is a function of unworkability.

If we think about it, workability is invisible and only unworkability is visible.

Any tool or machine that works usually doesn't attract our attention. But the squeaky wheel does and it gets the grease.

My computer, as long as it works, receives little or no attention from me. However, the minute it ceases working, I swing into action, attempting to fix it myself or having it repaired or replacing it.

With the exception of preventive-maintenance programs, we usually do no other work on anything until it ceases to work; that is, until the situation becomes unworkable.

Therefore all largescale employment projects will in the first instance arise as the result of identifying a largescale instance of unworkability and then turning it into workability. There's no lack of unworkability or "problems." So there is no lack of work for our population.

Examples of largescale instances of unworkability include global famine, disease, pollution, illiteracy, homelessness, etc. Unemployment is not a function of a lack of work. It's a function of a lack of means.

[And after the Reval, and later NESARA, there will be the means.]

## **(2) Value is a Function of Agreement**

The second principle that I'd like to point to in the creation of largescale employment projects is that a change, solution, or opportunity has value only because we say it has.

Take, for example, the case of nuclear missiles. To the best of my knowledge, every intercontinental ballistic missile that I'm aware of has only either sat in a silo or been launched up into the air to fall into the ocean.

[In fact we now know that no military on this planet has been allowed to explode a nuclear bomb with hostile intention since at least the 1950s.]

ICBMs have value only because people regard them as valuable. They serve no direct useful function as, say, a car does by transporting its passengers.

Some might say they serve the function of ensuring national security. I would argue to the contrary, that they simply produce a condition of national insecurity. ICBMs have value only because we say they do.

Though they serve no direct useful function in the same way that a car does, they're still massively funded.

What this principle demonstrates to me is that a new solution or opportunity shouldn't be measured in terms of fictitious 'inherent' value, but in terms of the value that we attach to it. If a country deems the ending of hunger and poverty within its boundaries as valuable, money will be found to end them.

This principle gives us permission to allow ourselves to explore unheard-of or unthinkable opportunities and to focus our attention

on how to create agreement around value rather than looking for non-existent inherent value. I believe that value is not inherent in a thing or event. Like beauty, value is in the eye of the beholder.

### **(3) Alignment Requires Deadlines**

A third principle is that the social alignment needed to create a largescale employment project requires targetable, society-wide deadlines.

If we want alignment on a planetary scale, we cannot agree to accomplish our project “some day.” We must have a specific deadline to orchestrate the coordination involved.

Putting a man on the moon succeeded, all other things being equal, because President John F. Kennedy attached a deadline to it - the end of the Sixties. Had President Kennedy left the matter without a deadline, the necessary coordination of efforts might never have taken place and the goal might never have been achieved.

### **(4) Alignment Requires Win/Win, Global Solutions**

A fourth principle in the creation of largescale employment projects is that win/lose solutions prevent alignment. Alignment is created with win/win solutions that leave no one out. Win/win solutions are global, contextual. They create no “us against them” divisions. They leave no residue.

Many society-wide solutions create as many problems as they solve. Their formulation creates new conflict. Their accomplishment transfers a burden from one shoulder to another. Their completion leaves a festering wound.

Social programs to fight crime, help minorities, or combat disease go on within a fragmented context, with some people left out of their scope, some people winning at other people's expense, and some people, identified as the cause of the problem, being penalized or

ostracized.

At the moment our global scene is riven with divisions. Blocs of nations, rich and poor, of varying religions and creeds oppose one another. Typically these days [1995], alignment is sought by justifying one's own side and blaming the other.

Righting one imbalance or injustice at the cost of creating another will not create social alignment. Only global, win/win solutions to unworkability will win the degree of alignment that ensures success.

(Continued in Part 2.)

## Footnotes

(1) I wrote politicians, labor leaders, anyone I could think of. No one listened. I think people were too fascinated with their computers to realize the tremendous stripping of employment and the turning of the job market into a buyer's market that was soon to happen.

Here is one article from 1998, published in the Toronto Globe and Mail. "If This is Your Job, Watch Out!" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/automation/if-this-is-your-job-watch-out-1998/>.

Equally ironic is that I collected probably the largest library of articles looking at how automation worked its way through the job market, collapsing firms, stripping entry-level jobs or any jobs that a computer could do, and ending entire careers.

But when it came time to seek a library or archive for this collection, no institution was in the slightest bit interested. A phenomenon had just occurred that caused hardship to millions and ended forever the equitable workplace that we were building since the Fifties and not a person I knew or contacted had any interest in it.

## The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2



---

The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2,” Jan. 3, 2018, first written: 1995, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/01/03/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-2-2/>

---

### **(5) The Resolution of Dissonance Creates Paradigmatic Breakthroughs**

In the course of creating a largescale employment project, dissonance will arise. Disagreement may ensue. A scheme may be abandoned.

But history shows numerous examples where dissonance has been the occasion, not for abandoning a scheme, but for creating a paradigmatic breakthrough.

Given the dissonance that may occur in our future, the need for mechanisms to bridge dissonance should be clear. If we're looking for paradigmatic breakthroughs, we must find new ways of addressing dissonance.

I can't think of an example of a social endeavor that illustrates this principle. In the course of my studies, I've only come across it in the resolution of personal dissonance but I'm willing to bet that the same principle can be applied to dissonance associated with largescale projects as well.

Here's an example. Max Weber created a distinction considered fundamental to the field of sociology out of resolving an ongoing family dispute.

His father, a rabbi, met Weber's sociological arguments with “unprovable” religious arguments, which Weber labelled 'values.' His own “provable” assertions he considered 'facts'.

By bridging the two, and contextualizing them within sociology, he created a division between facts and values that remained a basic distinction in the sociologist's toolbox.

Another example: Benjamin Lee Whorf. Before becoming an anthropologist, he was a fire insurance investigator. He found that fires occurred because inaccurate linguistic labels led people to misunderstand a situation and take hazardous actions.

A worker would see an “empty” oil drum and drop a lit match into it, overlooking that it was full of flammable vapors. An office worker would throw a coat over a cone heater and turn on the “light” switch, not knowing that the switch activated the heater.

When the light didn't go on, after the worker toggled it several times, he'd assume that the “light” didn't work and go, leaving the heater to smoulder under his coat.

In the course of resolving these linguistic misconceptions, Whorf stumbled upon what has become known as the principle of linguistic relativity - that things are for us as we see and describe them.

Finally, Thomas Kuhn, working as a historian of science at a junior

college, found the writers of outdated history texts touting their own age as the pinnacle of science, even though the age that succeeded it often discredited its science. Puzzled at how all eras could regard theirs as the height of attainment, when the science of their eras ultimately went nowhere, he arrived at the notion of temporocentrism - that people self-servingly represent their own as the best of all eras.

Temporocentrism comes hand-in-hand with egocentrism and anthropocentrism. Ultimately these "centrisms" came to be known and described as the self-serving bias.

I realize that these examples don't shed light on largescale enterprises, but I wish only to consider the principle that lies beneath them.

By offering solutions that bridge cognitive dissonance, instead of abandoning fruitful schemes, we create paradigmatic breakthroughs.

Therefore, dissonance in our personal lives (or in our social projects) should be seen neither as a stumbling block nor as an occasion for choosing one side against the other, but as an occasion to recontextualize and bridge the dissonance.

We might therefore welcome paradox, confusion, double binds, dualisms, and the clash of opposites when they arise in the course of our social alignments and common endeavors.

## **(6) Critics Identify Their Own Expertise**

A sixth principle in the creation of largescale employment projects encourages us to look at our critics in a productive way.

Any genuinely new activity can't be fully planned in advance. The answers to many of its problems are found in the course of accomplishing the project itself.

Critics will arise, some sincere, some not. The insincere we can pass by. But some critics are sincere and we may lose their expertise by dismissing them.

A more constructive response would be to see them as potential contributors, speaking from their own areas of experience and sometimes identifying important actions needing to be taken.

In the example of sending people to the moon, those who say that such-and-such a material won't work probably could very well be indicating knowledge of materials that will.

This principle reminds us to turn the negative to our advantage and harness the energy of those who can foresee the problems that stand in our way.

\*\*\*



These are just some initial thoughts on the principles of projects that might put people back to work or address areas of the world's unworkability. In the language we use today, they assist us in the building of Nova Earth.

I have in mind not some pharaoh's use of slaves to build a monument and not some manipulation of the masses to serve a reigning social



class.

Rather, I have in mind ennobling cooperative endeavors in which all people of the world participate for the benefit of the planet. (I have on occasion called this the vision of a "cooperative commonwealth" and, after Werner Erhard, "a world that works for everyone.")

To summarize, when we turn to addressing global famine, drought, poverty, homelessness, disease, infirmity, and inequality, the following principles may help us to frame an adequate, largescale response:

- (1) Identifying areas of the world's unworkability,
- (2) Creating projects that express and reflect our values,
- (3) Building alignment with win/win solutions,
- (4) Setting targettable, society-wide deadlines that allow for project-wide coordination of efforts,
- (5) Bridging dissonance and creating new paradigms,
- (6) And asking our critics for their expertise.

## A Gifting Society



---

“A Gifting Society,” Sept. 6, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/abundance-on-financial-wayshowing-and-the-reval/the-revals-global-significance/a-gifting-society-3/>

---

I think we're making a transition from one mode of society to another.

The old mode of being with money was that we would amass and retain as much as we could because money was scarce and had to be earned by the sweat of our brows. We would conserve our wealth and pass it on only to our family and closest friends. And that was mainly after our death. This was the mode of a debt-based society.

The new mode, as it emerges and forms up, will, I think, be different. I'm not sure I can put it in a single sentence. Let's look at those who benefit from the Reval or the prosperity packages and let's restrict our attention to those who benefit significantly, not to those who benefit only modestly. And all of this is voluntary.

The formula that presents itself to me as worthy of discussion is to reserve a portion of one's earnings, winnings, benefits, however you

wish to see it, for one's own support and for the support of one's family and friends; then to put aside an amount to cover income tax (if needed) and a contingency fund; and then to share the surplus in an ever-widening series of concentric rings with whomever you conceive of as your circle. We get as far as we get; when our disposable income has been shared or gifted, we stop.

My circle is lightworkers. Another person might see his or her circle as battered women, children with leprosy, the homeless, etc.

I see this way of being financially as an interim arrangement covering the time during which we transition from a debt economy to an abundance economy. It covers the period of the Reval, prosperity programs, the World Global Settlement Fund release, the cashing in of the historical bonds (also called trading platforms), etc. In other words, it covers the period in which prosperity is rippled out through discrete channels to the whole of our world community.

It ends when NESARA itself comes in in its fulness, and prosperity or abundance becomes the rule for everyone.

I have a challenge to make to those who benefit significantly in these early weeks and months ahead. That challenge is to see yourself consciously in the role of financial wayshower.

I've already been contacted by one wayshower who has offered post-Reval assistance to a group and I'm working with him to devise an arrangement that works for him. We're all new at this so we're working our way through the matter step by step to see that everyone wins and no one loses. But he's consciously acting like a financial wayshower.

Sharing our surplus with an ever-widening circle of people turns us from being a hoarding society into a gifting or sharing society. It places emphasis on values like generosity, sharing, cooperating and unifying.

Everyone had the opportunity to participate in the Reval. But only some people did. I know I personally told a lot of people. I'd estimate that perhaps five at most took me up on what I said to them.

These five self-selected themselves, I believe, to be financial wayshowers.

As wayshowers, we're setting the new financial paradigm for Planet Earth. And that new paradigm, I recommend, could be as I set out above: attend to yourself first; then your circle of family and friends; set aside money for income tax and a contingency fund; then share with a wider and wider circle of people until you've gifted what you conceive to be your surplus; and then stop.

I should say this is not my formula. It embodies advice that Archangel Michael has given me in private readings. I'm responsible for any errors I make in turning his words into a formula however.

You may disagree. You may see the new paradigm in another way. That's fine.

Surely this is the time to consider the matter and discuss it because those who've chosen to be a channel for abundance, those who've self-selected themselves to be financial wayshowers, and those who find themselves being chosen by someone else (i.e., they are gifted to or become recipients of a prosperity program without having asked to be) are mulling over ways of responding to their good fortune.

Let us self-consciously, self-awaredly take up this mission as financial wayshowers.

And to those who of us who are on the receiving end (we need both gifters and receivers and all of us have contracted in our soul agreements to play one role or the other in the dance of life), please don't sandbag financial wayshowers with emails and importunities. That will cause matters to break down.

And wayshowers, do protect your anonymity in the ways that are being discussed on Reval blogs. Remember: You're not obliged to respond to unsolicited emails. Please go easy on yourself.

We need all of us to take up the divine qualities we've been discussing for at least the past year and make this the new way of being. There's an etiquette we need to observe, even if it hasn't been totally articulated yet. We need to make it work for everyone - eg., win/win.

Oh, and let me add, I've been contacted by a California man who has a pension of \$800 a month and keeps sending me \$25 monthly checks. When I sent him \$20 back to ensure that he's not greatly inconvenienced, while allowing him the opportunity to make a more modest gift, he sent me back my cheque again.

In my view, this man (Robert) has been a financial wayshower from the get go. Rest assured that I will see that he's taken care of when the new prosperity arrives. (1) You're welcome to contact me through "Contact us" if you would like to gift him too. Let's have this be fun.

And I guess that's the bottom line. A gifting society, a sharing society, a cooperating society is fun. A world that works for everyone is fun.

Archangel Michael keeps pressing me: "Have fun." "Make it be fun." I keep telling him, I'm a monk. A monk doesn't eat, drink and be merry. And he replied: "It's hard for you, isn't it?" But I know he wants me to stay here for a while and to do that he has to ground me into the Earth and encourage me to introduce a little fun into my life. I'm trying!!!!!!

So a gifting society can be fun. This new way of being can be fun. And, as White Cloud said, not because we have to, but because our true natures are joy, are fun.

The Hope Chest is one obvious way to get money out to lightworkers. You're heartily invited to gift the Hope Chest, which will see that the money gets distributed. That's what it was created for.

## **Footnotes**

(1) It turns out that Robert is now a currency holder and a self-avowed financial wayshower.

## Global Love: Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain



*Credit: newsdiscovery.com*

---

“Global Love: Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain,” Aug. 23, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/23/global-love-turning-desert-watered-plain/>

---

I've had an interesting discussion offline with a reader who recounts how some lightworkers she's known have regarded helping the poor as perpetuating people being on the dole.

As a philosophy, the extreme version of this point of view is called social Darwinism.

If we discuss Maslow's hierarchy of needs - the physiological being the first and most important, relatively speaking - then we'll encounter people who will feel that we're making things worse.

In all the projects I'll be "sourcing" (i.e., being the ultimate source of but not a worker in), everyone, as far as I'm aware, is concerned with levelling the playing field, righting wrongs, freeing people, relieving poverty. You remember that CEO Michael said that his guidance was for us to start with basic needs and freedoms.

If we don't relieve need, no one will have any attention on anything that we might consider higher. There's probably nothing higher to a starving person than filling their belly.

Krishnamurti, she reminds me, said: "The man who has no food in his stomach obviously cannot find reality - first he must be fed." And she repeats a saying popular among some who work in the social services arena - "Peace will be found when the hungry are fed."

I also recall Swami Vivekenanda saying something to the effect that you cannot teach starving people spirituality.

And if we don't free people, their resentment will remain so high that anything we say about spirituality would sound like hypocrisy to them.

So I want to be very, very clear myself that, like Micki, who sent in the email, my own personal priority is basic needs and freedoms. And I don't say that simply because Michael did. I feel it in my bones.

You know I've worked on refugee claims and heard the most heart-rending of stories. I know what the deprivation of freedom is like and how many people are deprived of their freedom in this world right now. I also worked on the Hunger Project for some time and know how widespread hunger is in the world.

And, yes, I also know that around fifteen percent of the money our projects distribute will go to scams. I got it. That's just what's so.

That's no reason to deprive the other 85% of a level playing field. We have to get off focusing on the cost and see the dramatically-increasing benefits. We have to get off attending to what are



essentially Third-Dimensional matters.

In the old Third, people scammed us and all we did was worry about getting scammed, looking foolish, and losing money.

But now we're feeding a tender shoot and that always involves risk. One needs to put a fence around a tender shoot to keep the cows away. One needs to water it and weed it.

That tender shoot is global love. Freshly planted. Very delicate.

Our distribution of funds (1) to the disadvantaged, starving, and enslaved of the world is the planting of that tender shoot of global love.

In our part of the world, the people who get the short end of the stick are the homeless, the sick, the aged, single parents, orphans, foster children, the disabled and others, among women and men. In other parts of the world, the dispossessed and enslaved are increasingly found to be women, the number going up the less humane the people.

This work is what's being asked of us. We ourselves don't need help. We're making it, some of us by the skin of our teeth but we are. But those others will never listen to a discussion of heart consciousness as long as they live in forced marriages, under a burqah, are starving and homeless on an uncaring city street, raped in jail, and so on.

We volunteered for serious business. It wasn't to throw dollars in the air and dream of a Lamborghini. We asked to be financial wayshowers to plant the tender shoot of global love in what was previously a desert for so many people. We're tasked with turning that desert into a watered plain.

## Footnotes

(1) Whether directly or through aid agencies and groups.



## Sacred Money



---

“Sacred Money,” July 2, 2015, <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/02/sacred-money/>

---

As I continue to plan for the post-Reval period, I go over each of my plan's features, expanding this part and reflecting on that one.

Having lain down one afternoon and drifting off in thought, I imagined myself addressing my new colleagues, whose function it will be to disburse funds to women's groups. And I was trying to explain what they needed to know about disbursing these particular funds.

The words that came to my mind immediately were: “You're working with sacred money.”

Yes, this is sacred money. Archangel Michael has given several illustrations of its sacredness.

On Sept. 13, 2011, he said to me that I didn't have to worry about

the Hope Chest (one outlet for sacred money) being scammed because this money was infused with light and love and would transform the scammers. He said:

"If there is someone who is in such a dark place that they feel the need to use deception to gain entry to the Hope Chest, they will receive far more than financial support.

"They will receive all the light and love, so it is one of those systems that is failsafe. The love and light is attached to the money. They will receive it and be transformed, and they will pay it back in other ways, so it is impossible to be snookered." (1)

I'm certain that the same applies to Reval funds used to assist other lightworkers and the general public.

He told me that all lightworkers who do this work will be scrutinized and those who handle money well will receive more to disburse, evidence of celestial oversight of this project. On one occasion, he said:

AAM: Simply know that there is a place and a plan and everything is in order and will fall into place. (2)

We are very aware of human history and how people have a tendency, even with the purest of hearts, to shift and perhaps even go a little crazy. So do not think that everything needs to be in place. There will be what you think of as little gaps and holes.

Simply know that where there are gaps and holes we are waiting to see how the shift is affecting the collective of humanity and the collective of the foundations and the various groups. (3)

When asked about security, he told me that no more than normal

precautions would be necessary.

S: What security precautions should I put in place?

AAM: You do not need to do this. You will put the normal security precautions in place that any institution will provide. But, dear heart, I would suggest that you are mightily protected. (4)

Again I'd imagine that the same protection extends to other financial wayshowers.

This financial project, he added, had been planned eons ago and the celestials will not allow anything to go wrong with it from this point on:

AAM: Not that we will allow you to go wrong - let us be very clear. This plan has been an unfoldment for far too long for money to simply be washed down the drain by decisions that are not beneficial either for yourself or for others and for those who will benefit from the abundance programs, plural. (5)

He's shown me that he'll remove someone who seriously threatens the integrity of a financial project. I've seen him do it twice but I don't report on it to protect those people's privacy.

He's counseled us to give the money with love, exactly because it is sacred money.

I could go on and on with one indication after another that this is sacred money and a joint partnership with the celestials.

And so, I was saying to my colleagues in my imaginary chat, if you want to know the one thing you should do here, it's to treat the money in your trust as sacred money.

That alone. I think, will lead to all the rest.

## **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, Sept. 13, 2011.

(2) Ibid., Nov. 19, 2013.

(3) Ibid., Dec. 11, 2013.

(4) Ibid., Nov. 19, 2013.

(5) Ibid., Aug. 6, 2013.

## Archangel Michael on How to Work with the Reval

---

*An Hour with an Angel*, September 30, 2013, with Archangel Michael

---

### The Global Currency Reset or Reval

Steve Beckow: There are people saying the global currency reset or Reval is a fake. There are people saying this is not spiritual; it's greedy.

What is the spiritual purpose of the global currency reset, Lord?

Archangel Michael: Now, you know that I am always a practical archangel – perhaps not as practical as my sister, Gabrielle, but I have been known to be practical. But let us speak of the spiritual undertaking behind this – what you think of as the Reval.

And for some of you I bring you back a year, and for others of you I bring you back a decade, and for some of you a decade and a half. Because many of you have been at this for a very long time.

And let us speak of the spiritual importance, undertaking. You have all been going through a spiritual re-evaluation, re-valuation, e-valuation, evolution, valuation. Think of those three terms. And how do I present this?

Think of your currency, the currency of you. Do you feel trust, know yourself to be of greater value in your heart now than you did previously, one year, two years, ten years ago? Has your self-worth currency grown? Has your sense of connection and connectedness to All grown?

Has your knowing of the value of your path and your service and your place of love within the heart of One grown?

Of course it has. That has been part of your awakening and part of your Ascension.

Now, I have said to thee that there is a time now – and you are seeing it in many different areas of your physical existence - where things that have been on a spiritual level are floating down, sinking down like the penny in the pond, down to the physical level.

Are there some who have approached this entire project with, can I say, less than pure intentions? And even some with intention of greed and control and simply money? Yes, of course there are.

But there are many more who have approached this undertaking with an idea and a belief and a faith that in fact this could change the face of Gaia and equalize what you think of as currency and wealth.

Now, let me be clear about this. Do I want you to be focused on the Reval and money morning, noon and night? Absolutely not. Do I want you to be focused morning, noon and night on what you can create and bring forth and share with humanity? Absolutely, because you have the heart, the knowing and the spirit to deal with this, because you have expanded.

Is this a scam? It is a prayer, a promise, a trust and an act of change, not simply an act of faith, but a pro-active movement of change. You cannot stay in fear. You cannot say, "This is simply a scam," because you are the movers behind this action.

Now, there are many points, as you know, that have been difficult in this process, and there is still great mayhem in the country called Iraq. There is great upheaval, and there is question about the stability of that government to even stand behind the resources.

But you are holding the energy and the space for this to transpire,



not in a needy, fearful way, but in the way of declaring, in a different dimension, in a different reality – yes, one in transition, we grant you that – but it is in a different reality, you are bringing this forth.

Now, there are a few who will also say to you, and to me, “If we are fully anchored in the fifth – sixth, seventh – if we are fully anchored, then we have no need for currency.” And that is true, and it is false. And let me tell you why.

Humans, of which you are and intend to remain, love currency. It is an idea. Currency has never been more than a concept and an idea. And it is an idea of abundance for many. Freedom, for food, clean water, housing, play, attending to your community. So you like currency.

So why would we, when we have no need for currency, say, “Now, you have no need for currency” when you love it? It is showing you, and it is transitioning you, into a place where currency becomes what it is – an idea.

And the more you work with this creation of abundance, for many, for all, then the more it becomes your ability to simply create out of thin air. Because that is what you are really doing.

So that is what I say. And it is in process – I keep telling you this – it is in process. And you have a very practical saying, I believe, on Gaia, and that is “the proof is in the pudding.”

There are those that will naysay because they do not wish change, and they do not wish to risk. They do not wish to risk being made fools of. But is it not foolish to not believe that you can create and bring forth? This has been in process for much longer than any of you can dream.

So let the naysayers go. Hold the vision and keep going.

SB: Well, Lord, when people benefit from the Reval, some people could think, “Well, look, I’m going to hold on to what I’ve gained,”

and other people may think, “No, no, I’m going to get my portion” – we’ll come to that in a minute - “but a portion of what I’ve gained I’m going to share with others, to help others.” Am I correct in thinking that those people who cultivate generosity will – how can I say this? – well, why not just say it frankly? – will be used as channels for further abundance?

AAM: Yes, that is correct. Understand: love begets love; generosity begets gratitude, begets generosity; joy begets generosity, begets gratitude. You are absolutely correct.

You see, one of the starting points of the density of the old Third was this issue of hoarding and greed. I will hoard what I have and I will not share. So it is like having a campfire to cook meat on and not being willing to share an ember with your neighbor. Well, you already have your campfire. Why would you not share? Is it as if someone is stealing your power? That is absurd.

This hoarding is the root [of the old Third], because it is fear-based. It is the belief that you are not taken care of. ... There are people all over your planet who become, through circumstance or what you believe is luck, instant millionaires. And then in those groupings there are those that become benevolent and generous, and then there are those who choose to maintain the old paradigm and hoard.

What you are doing is setting the new paradigm, and that is that unity is important.

## Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 1/5



---

“Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 1/5,” Oct. 22, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/22/archangel-michael-purpose-reval-future-part-15/>

---

*In my reading with him on Oct. 11, 2016 through Linda Dillon, Archangel Michael discussed at length many subjects related to the Reval.*

*Some are confronting for me to post, but he did indicate that he wanted his comments circulated so I post them.*

*In this first excerpt, he denies that the Reval is the only occasion we'll have to show what we can do. He restates the Divine Plan for us several times.*

*Any italics in the text are mine. Copyright Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc., 2016.*

Steve Beckow: Am I correct in thinking and saying that this time is the lightworkers' chance to show what we can do before NESARA or Disclosure really takes the agenda away from us?

Archangel Michael: That is correct. Now let us elaborate on that because I don't think in this instance you are looking for a one-word answer.

Steve: No. Thank you.

AAM: So you say that the agenda - and you are correct and incorrect by the way - can be taken away from you by financial re-gridding [NESARA], by institutional re-gridding, by the presence of your star family [Disclosure] or even the presence of the Masters, some of whom are popping in and out at great regularity.

The purpose of the lightworkers, the purpose in many ways - if we were to make a blanket statement [applicable to] every single person upon the planet at this time - is the fulfilment of the Mother's Plan: The rebirth, the re-anchoring, the recommitment, the reactivation of love, of co-creation, of unity consciousness upon the planet.

That *is* the agenda. And [you are] the implementers, the implementation team, the ones who will bring forth and affect those changes, bring into form those changes are those upon the planet.

Now ... there are many upon the planet who are either stuck, disinterested still, sitting on the fence still, or entirely recalcitrant.

Some of those recalcitrants, as we have mentioned before, are playing magnificent roles in amplifying and exhibiting what needs to be eliminated upon this planet once and for all. So even they are playing their part, shall we say.

The agenda cannot and will not be stolen or overshadowed by these other, what you think of as, [chaotic] events.

The burden, the joy, the gift, the potential of the lightworkers, loveholders, lovebearers - however you think of this, saints and

sinner - the opportunity for the shift, for Ascension, for the transition, for the formulation and anchoring, the building of Nova Earth is the purpose particularly at this juncture of the lightworker community. (1)

Now, have you been - many of you - working quietly, silently, behind the scenes, undercover for a long time? The answer is yes.

Is this a time when lightworkers and loveholders will step forth and demonstrate not only their intention or their ability to hold the love, to be the love, but to demonstrate [love] in action, in form, in reconstitution of your society and all that that entails? This is the job right now of lightworkers.

*(Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2016.)*

(Continued in Part 2, tomorrow.)

## Footnotes

(1) "At this juncture" - At another, later juncture the purpose of the lightworker community may be to reassure fears around Disclosure or model Ascension. Or new relationships or Saedor (loving) communication. In my view, financial wayshowing is just our task now.

## Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 2/5



---

“Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 2/5,” Oct. 23, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/23/archangel-michael-purpose-reval-future-part-25/>

---

(Continued from Part 1.)

*In my reading with him on Oct. 11, 2016, Archangel Michael discussed at length many subjects related to the Reval.*

*In this second excerpt, he tells us that this is our time, as Gaians and as lightworkers, to take action to create and build Nova Earth, and to act bringing our totality of being to the action.*

*While waiting for the Reval, we could be planning. Planning is a*

*necessary action.*

*Thanks to Linda for our reading and to Dana for our transcript. Any italics in the text are mine. Copyright Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc., 2016.*

Archangel Michael: When we have said - and many of us have said this - that this is a time of action, of implementation, of moving forward, we mean it literally. We don't simply mean it esoterically.

We don't simply mean now is the time to take action to clear your vasanas or core issues. We don't simply mean that it is time to decide what your heart desires, although it is.

It is time to bring forth and demonstrate, by the amazing diversity of talents, what you are capable of doing. Not just talking about, not just visioning, not just hoping for, but what you are capable of doing, demonstrably, in form, upon Gaia now.

And even as things shift, and shall we say, become more co-creative, the demonstration first and foremost, the building [of Nova Earth] is the mission and purpose of those who have chosen to incarnate at this time.

Now there have been in the past, and I mean recent past, many talks about different waves: first wave, second wave, etc. Well, there have been many waves, some of you have been aware of [them], some have not and frankly it does not really matter.

The wave that you are in - and might I even co-opt the Mother's term and say the "tsunami" you are in - is a tsunami of doing.

Not doing simply for busy-ness's sake, for to take action without focused clarity and intent in the stillness and the spaciousness of being is meaningless.

But to move in formulation, in action, in doing with that focused

intent of understanding and using the talents that you have brought.

And every single being upon this planet at this time has brought the fullness, the totality of their soul's design to the planet. They did not leave anything behind.

So you are well-equipped to take these steps of action, each of you in your own way and it is not an either/or. It is a mosaic and every piece counts.

Now are you among the first to be taking, shall we say, very deliberate actions of change? Well, it will be appearing that way because [your action] will be so obvious. (1)

Now as you and I know, beloved brother, we have been taking actions in building a platform for years (2) and this has been a deliberate, intended action.

But is this - as a blanket statement - time for the lightworker community [as a whole] to demonstrate what they are capable of? The answer is overwhelmingly yes.

Are we supporting you? Yes. Are we close at hand to help you as you need help? Yes. But are you the human implementers of this plan?

The answer is yes.

If you did not want to be part of that implementation you would have stayed and worked with us from this side and there are many who have chosen that direction.

*(Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2016.)*

(Continued in Part 3, tomorrow.)

## Footnotes



- (1) The white hats in the military, for instance, who've secured the transition sometimes by force of arms, are an example of changemakers whose role will not be known till much later. They're not so obvious.
  
- (2) Since 2011, together. First the 2012 Scenario and later the Golden Age of Gaia.

## Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 3/5



---

“Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 3/5,” Oct. 24, 2016 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/24/archangel-michael-purpose-reval-future-part-35/>

---

*In my reading with him on Oct. 11, 2016 through Linda Dillon, Archangel Michael discussed at length many subjects related to the Reval.*

*In this third excerpt - at my request - he goes into more detail on the purpose of the Reval, future hydration, structured payouts, etc.*

*It's confronting to post some of his comments, below, but he indicated that he wants me to.*

*Thanks to Linda for our reading and to Dana for our transcript. Any italics in the text are mine. Copyright Linda Dillon and the Council*

*of Love, Inc., 2016.*

Steve Beckow: Is it correct to say that another facet of the Reval is to give us the practice needed to bring us up to speed to treat (1) with the galactics?

AAM: No, not really. Is that a side benefit? Yes, but that is not the intention.

The galactics have been prepared for this undertaking for a very long time and everything has been put in place for that type of what you are thinking of as treating, for a very long time.

So the ease with which that type of commerce, and we use that in a very generic way, (2) will come to pass, will be actually quite easy.

The purpose of this type of restructuring is [three]fold. (A) For humans to remember their spiritual currency, (B) for humans to begin to have some concrete wherewithal to begin the healing, not only of Gaia (because Gaia is very capable of tending to herself) [but also of the wounds of extended war] and (C) for humans to begin to act like the brilliant angels, masters, and intergalactics that they truly are.

And if you think that you've had periods of peace upon this planet, what I am suggesting to you is that you haven't seen anything yet.

So that is truly the purpose of any reorganization of your financial or societal or political systems. So it isn't as a testing ground or a proving ground for your work with the galactics. That is already in order.

Steve: Is the Reval for the Michelangelo Fund only to get a hand in the game? That is, once the Michelangelo Fund is set up, does it become a pipeline, with flow, so that the initial hydration is not the most important thing?

I'm not going to go with the structured payout (3) but the thought does come up from time to time, "Oh you'd have much more money if you went with the structured payout."

AAM: Let us expand on this as well.

One of the things that we have recommended for you, and it is not that we have a grudge or a - well, we do have a preference, but nevertheless - about the structured payouts is, yes, as you have put it, hydration.

*[Michael is referring to an earlier discussion with me in which he said the banks were not yet completely trustworthy, which we all know.]*

But it is also about trusting - trusting in the flow.

*[From the Company of Heaven.]*

Now I would like to suggest to you, and this is not only for you. This is for many who will find themselves in a similar position. (4)

How can you possibly have billions and zillions of dollars and be worried about money? It is beyond absurdity!

Also note that what you are being taught - and there are lessons in this - is not only how to create, to remember how to create and how to co-create money and that is why I always bring you back, my brother, to spiritual currency.

Money is useful, obviously, but it is also an illusion. It has been a construct that has been formulated by those who believed in the abuse of power, control and false authority; to control populations.

As you are learning to create and co-create - remembering how to create and co-create - what you are doing is moving beyond money. Because that [i.e., the power of creating] is truly the way in which

masterful beings - let us put it that way - bring about change on every level, including the material.

So is it important that humans - because this is what they're used to working with - have currency to create this healing of the human race and, yes, of soil and water - but that is because they have sullied it as well - and give Gaia a chance to breathe again.

And are you moving past this fantasy that there is lack and limitation in the universe and upon your planet when it is already being demonstrated that there is such abundant wealth in the tangible meaning of the word and the intangible meaning of the word? The answer is yes.

So when you say: Will I be a pipeline? The answer is yes.

Do we want you involved in the nitty-gritty day-to-day? The answer continues to be no.

Steve Beckow: I also don't want to be involved in the nitty-gritty everyday, Lord. We're perfectly agreed there.

(Continued in Part 4.)

## Footnotes

- (1) Diplomatically exchange. Arrive at agreements, as in, but not exclusive to, treaties, charters, conventions, etc.
- (2) Commerce, at its most generic, means any kind of regular exchange or communication.
- (3) As a journalist, who needs to be unencumbered, I don't want to sign anyone's NDA. As a philanthropist with a vision not widely shared in society, I don't want my funds to be controlled by others.
- (4) This passage suggested to me that he wanted this advice

publicized.

## Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 4/5



---

“Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 4/5,” Oct. 25, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/25/archangel-michael-purpose-reval-future-part-45/>

---

*In my reading with him on Oct. 11, 2016, Archangel Michael discussed many subjects at length related to the Reval.*

*In this fourth excerpt, he stresses how the big projects, like a living wage for every person on the planet, would be done by many groups in cooperation. He encourages multiple efforts from us, based in creative solutions and best thinking.*

*Addressing ending hunger on the planet, he said it was not just a*

*matter of throwing money at the problem, but that there would also have to be an attitudinal shift.*

*Thanks to Linda for our reading and to Dana for our transcript. Any italics in the text are mine. Copyright Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc., 2016.*

---

Steve Beckow: I'm trying to gauge what it is realistic for me to think about. If I think about a basic wage for everyone on the planet, an acceptable standard of living, leaving NESARA out of the picture for a moment and thinking only of lightworkers in the Reval, am I dreaming too big? (1)

Archangel Michael: No, but it is important that you realize that this is done in tandem with many.

Steve: Oh yes, indeed, of course. That would be the Lightworkers Congress.

AAM: But there will be many expressions of this approach (2) and that is part of the delight and the diversity in the opening of creation.

There have to be - yes have to be - many expressions of what this freedom looks like, sounds like, feels like, tastes like. So we are not looking, and let us be very clear, the Mother is not looking, for uniformity.

What is - you say for example - a living wage? What one believes they require or desire is different than another. So are we talking about prosperity or availability for all? Yes we are. But how people express that and choose to use their creation energies to express that will be different and that is a good thing.

Steve: Alright. Nations of course differ on what a living wage would be. ...



AAM: That is correct.

Steve: I don't know how to approach that. I don't know how to think about it AAM: But you are not intended to be the sole mind brought to this question. Steve: Okay, that makes sense. Indeed.

AAM: We need to emphasize this, time and time again, because this has been, with the best of intentions, some of the difficulties of well-intentioned and poorly-managed, poorly-thought-out strategies of assistance and aid.

This is not about throwing money at a problem - ever. This is about bringing creation and creative solutions that are based in community and unity and best thinking to the forefront.

That is why we say, this is about the expression and utilization of your talents. You are not an economist. You are not a soil engineer. And so everybody has a piece of this and that is part of the building, literally, of a global community.

Steve: I'd like to go over with you how the Lightworkers Congress might go about helping to end hunger on the planet.

Perhaps we could pretend that hunger *was* eliminated and then say how we did it. How are we going to use our Reval funds to end hunger on the planet, Lord? Can you help us?

AAM: Think about it in this way. First of all, let us be very practical. Ending hunger on the planet in its most obvious sense, is assuming that people are having the food and water and subsistence they need to stay alive. That is the most basic.

Now the truth of this is, again, as you've said about incomes, that what one requires varies from culture to culture and from country to country.

Most of the planet's soil has been sullied, polluted, diminished and does not always yield the most nutritious food.

Now when Gaia herself (who is a much more powerful being than has been assumed) begins to realize, when she witnesses that there is a commonality of purpose and desire and action to actually nourish and feed everybody, her own regenerative powers will come into play and she works very closely with us and she works very closely with her star family.

But there is a need also for a shift in consciousness for what is desirable and necessary in terms of nutrition and a change of focus in terms of how that is extended to all people, equally.

Now we are particularly talking about Western cultures that are used to having far more food than is necessary. Now we do not say that in a way of judgment but in a way of balance.

The waste in the Western side of the hemisphere has been horrendous. So it is an attitudinal shift [that's needed].

This is even before you talk about distribution. There is an attitudinal shift about wanting to ensure that all people are fed. It is very, very basic.

When the desire to ensure that all people are fed is truly in place, then hunger [will be] ended quickly. What has not been in place is the desire to do that.

There have been great examples of throwing money at a problem for profit or to feel good, but that has not addressed the issue of the willingness to share - to share resources, not just money but true resources and to allow Gaia to begin her process of regeneration as well.

So it is not a matter of just setting up shipping systems or

international aid. It is the attitudinal shift and there is plenty for everyone.

But this attitude of lack, this attitude in many places of, “I need a full fridge and I dare not miss a meal,” is absurd.

So what you’re talking about is a shift in consciousness even prior to addressing the practicalities and that is where the efforts are.

The effort is in the education and in the attitudinal sharing of heartfelt information to bring forth these shifts and, when that takes place, everyone is fed.

*(Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2016.)*

(Concluded in Part 5, tomorrow.)

## **Footnotes**

(1) I'm trying to get a sense of what is "dreaming too big."

## Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 5/5



---

“Archangel Michael: The Purpose of the Reval - Part 5/5,” Oct. 26, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/26/archangel-michael-purpose-reval-future-part-55/>

---

*In my reading with him on Oct. 11, 2016, Archangel Michael discussed many subjects related to the Reval at length.*

*In this fifth excerpt, he denies that the large sums being cited for Zims are accurate and says that that would create a new class of haves and have-nots.*

*He says that the Company of Heaven are willing to tolerate some lightworkers not working out. They’re willing to go by way of on-the-job training rather than waiting for us to be completely ready.*

*Thanks to Linda for our reading and to Dana for our transcript. Any italics in the text are mine. Copyright Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc., 2016.*

---

Steve Beckow: How good a comparison is it to compare the Reval to the Marshall Plan? (1)

Archangel Michael: It has some merit. It has some benefit because what it does is it gives you a historical reference in terms of understanding the rebuilding of societies.

Steve: What are the drawbacks?

AAM: The drawbacks are the historical references to victor and victim, the defeated and those who have been victorious, the feeling of owing versus balance. ...

Steve: I know I ask it every time but what are we waiting for? ...

AAM: You're not waiting. You're preparing. You're in the process and this is like saying some level of planning. You may feel, my beloved friend, that you are well prepared. We cannot say that for others.

Now has the decision been made that we and you - many - will proceed and that there will be many who squander and who are ill-equipped to manage? The answer is yes.

But what we would suggest to you is that this is in process. It is not a matter of delay and waiting.

Steve: In other words, people are doing things to bring this forth. That's what you mean by "this is in process"?

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: You don't mean that "We are waiting a certain amount of time for you guys to pull up your socks."

AAM: No, that's not what we mean. We have waited for you to pull up your socks, as it were. And we do not say that by way of criticism.

But it is a decision that has been made in other arenas as well as your own human arena that it is better to proceed and have, shall we say, some on-the-job training. ...

Steve: Any idea why people are saying really large sums for the Zim?

AAM: They are fantasizing. They are dreaming. They are having grandiose dreams and part of the difficulty with this is also the inflated sense of self-importance and that must not be a guiding principle. ...

Do not forget our purpose and the human purpose of restructuring is not to destroy economies, is not to create mayhem in the streets and that's what these inflated estimations would do.

It would create a new system of haves and have-nots and that is not the purpose of any building of Nova Earth.

There is only one guiding principle and that is the fulfilment of the Mother's dream of love. Anything that would create chaos and more disruption is not of love.

Steve: Is there anything else you the want to say on the subject to lightworkers before I change it?

AAM: No, all we say is, "Be realistic my friends. If you want to see, and I know many of you do, governments topple, [will] that toppling crush the populace? If the answer is yes, redirect your attention."

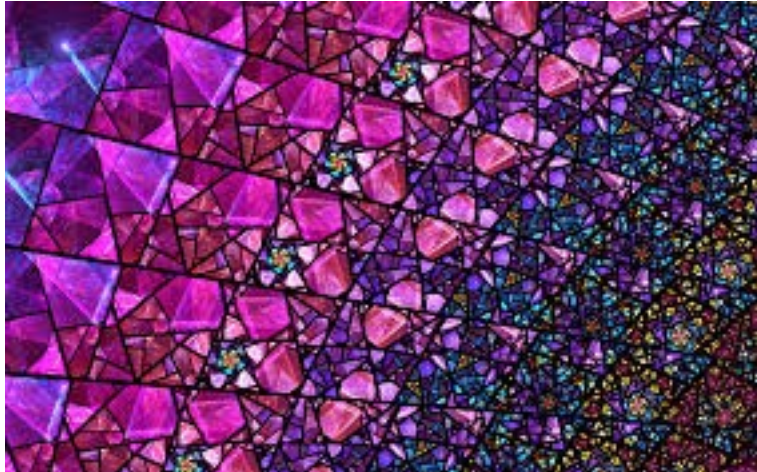
It is not the way we work. It is not the way your star family works. And it is not the way that you as the doers, the lightworkers are intended to work.

*(Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2016.)*

## **Footnotes**

(1) After World War II, President Harry S. Truman tasked Secretary of State General George Marshall with arriving at a financial plan that would save Europe from collapse. The Marshall Plan was the result. It saw Europe receive \$12 billion in grants and aid.

## Task Huge, Formal Training Zero



---

“Task Huge, Formal Training Zero,” May 16, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/05/16/task-huge-formal-training-zero/>

---

On my short forays into the outside world during my three weeks of painful convalescence [from prostate surgery], I got to see another side of me and another side of people.

I talked about the other side of me recently. (1)

In terms of other people, I was struck at how very separate, compartmentalized, and exploited we all seem to have become.

Everyone I met on my travels was probably working at close to minimal wages. Too few store clerks running after too many tasks.

Everyone since the Eighties has been pounded with cabal nonsense about dog-eat-dog worlds, terrorists behind every bush, etc., all of it a contrivance. All of it was designed to make us afraid and draw us into ourselves for protection.



Our financial sector has been Illuminati won, dominated and run for decades. Every agency designed to protect us has a wing of itself that oppresses us - CIA, FBI, armed forces, the media, even the church. Every way to bleed the middle and working classes dry seems to have been or is being used.

Meanwhile, there are loopholes for the wealthy that would cause the jaw to drop. Witness the ability of the wealthy to write off their bills with the IRS by applying them to a monetary figure assigned to each person at birth. Never heard of it? Not surprising.

Meanwhile, too, our children these days are brought up on violent video games, action movies, crime serials, etc.

Maybe it's just me and the way I feel right now, but the people I saw seemed about as punch drunk as I can imagine anyone being before simply entering into the waters of "I Don't Care." The patient seems to need reviving.

How are we to revive those in society who've fallen into the lethargy of the exploited? How are we to get help fast enough to those at the bottom of the pyramid? How are we to dislodge those at the top?

Many of the hierarchies we've created don't work. A hierarchy based on a cult of beauty, of both genders, doesn't work. It denies to those who "don't have the look" status, access, and other important things.

The class hierarchy we've built on the basis of remuneration, professional status, racism, and other criteria doesn't work. It violates the basic law of the sanctity and equality of all life.

It isn't that some people are "useless eaters" and others are not. There are no useless eaters and there never have been. To say otherwise is to condemn ourselves to lower-dimensional ignorance.

I became aware over my time away of how much work there is to do

to prepare ourselves for the next chapter after the Reval. I also "saw" (in my imagination) how much work there is to do to assist others to ascend. To build Nova Earth. To integrate all people - those from the local neighborhood and those not. There's oodles and scads of work.

I feel the need to begin addressing some very basic skills that we'll need in common if we want to make our lightwork a collaborative effort, which would be orders of magnitude more effective than operating alone. The task at hand seems so large and none of us took a course in any of it. Where's the manual, the handbook? No manual? Oh, OK.

At the beginning of any common enterprise, there's most likely to be confusion and loss. But we can minimize it if we begin discussing some very basic matters first.

## Footnotes

(1)"The Value of Pain," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=276593>

## We'll Soon Have the Tools. Now What Do We Do?



*Credit: [www.zameen.com](http://www.zameen.com)*

---

“We’ll Soon Have the Tools. Now What Do We Do?” July 5, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/05/well-soon-tools-now/>

---

Imagine you're looking at a European city after the war.

You look at it, partially-destroyed, and wonder: What do we do?  
Where do we begin?

Planet Earth is our city and it's been levelled by forces of darkness, for millennia. Its economy has been taken over. The populace (the 99%) have watched as their share of the national income has shrunk and gone to the elite (the 1%).

Living standards have fallen, perhaps planet-wide. Pension plans no longer exist for the masses. Medical care is beyond the reach of many. Large numbers live on welfare and other forms of relief.

Meanwhile Gaia's habitat has been used as a dumping ground for plastics, toxins, chemtrails, and nuclear waste. Its species have been hunted to extinction or killed off by the toxification of the environment.

Hunger is common on the planet. Drought. Homelessness. Slavery still exists (sexual slavery). In some countries, the situation of women and children is miserable.

And here we lightworkers are. We asked for the tools and said we'd finish the job. We asked to be given the money to get to work and soon we'll have it.

And when we have the tools, what exactly is the job? And where do we start?

Poof, who was a commentator years ago before he transitioned and still is, said recently: "The needs of the masses are overriding all else." (1)

What might he mean? Is there a chance that we could come together and attack hunger on a global scale? Drought? Homelessness? Is such an outcome possible? If it were, how would it be accomplished? And who will do it?

Can we create a universal medicare plan that doesn't depend on where on Earth you are? And can we build hospitals and medical clinics in all nations that meet global health standards, free and open to all?

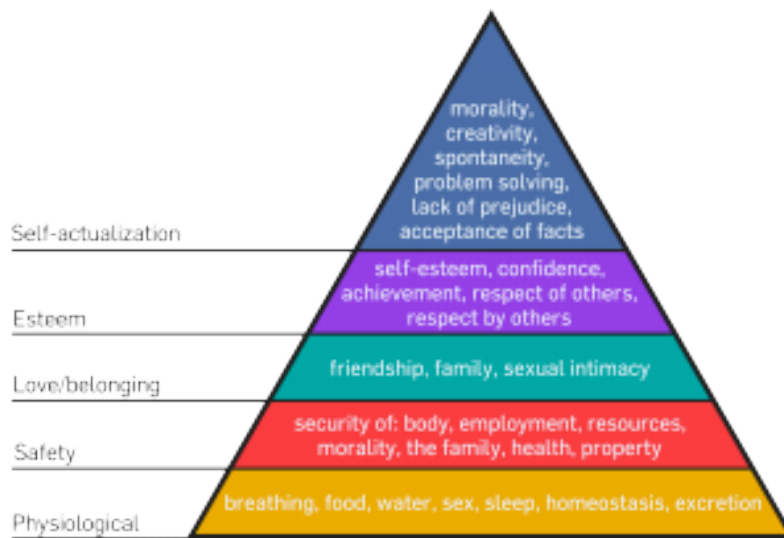
Can we give the children the education they deserve, one that fits their exceptional backgrounds? Can we build resources for the family, such as museums, recreational parks, libraries, etc., offering them the truth of their history?

Remember: Everything we do creates employment. In the old paradigm, that was a bad thing. In the new paradigm, it's a very

good thing.

By the accounts I've heard and read, we on the planet - the St. Germaine Trust, the Chinese elders, the European Royals and others - have the gold and money to do these things and more. There's no shortage of either. There has only been - shall we say - a problem with distribution? I think the Reval is the first step in fixing that.

What's next? What would Abraham Maslow say?



### *Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs*

After people are housed, fed, and healed, our attention could go to creating satisfying employment for everyone. Then free education for anyone in whatever field they wish. And funding for artists, scientists and inventors. Every avenue, every outlet of creativity and humanitarian endeavor could be "hydrated" in what could only be, I think, an explosion of light on the planet.

I think that's what the Reval was intended to do: Allow lightworkers to kick off the celebrations. Allow them to channel money to every form of creative endeavor or humanitarian initiative that can be found.

What could be more reassuring to terrestrials than an explosion of sudden wealth used in socially responsible and beneficial ways? And wouldn't this be a wonderful precursor of something even more spectacular, like Disclosure? (2)

Archangel Michael implies as much here: "There are precursors to other events that make acceptance of those shifts more palatable, more acceptable, more easily implemented." (3)

I believe the Reval is a precursor either to Disclosure directly or else to NESARA (4) first and then Disclosure.

Money isn't the only resource that'll soon be available to us. Inventions like replicators (5) and free-energy devices (6) will revolutionize our lives, reducing our need for money.

I'll let you extrapolate from the rest of what Maslow says, going up his pyramid to Self- actualization (read: Ascension).

He was one person who was able to see the whole puzzle, the big picture. We need people now who can see the big picture from today's vantage point and feel what the new world will be like, people who approach their task out of love and seek no - what Archangel Michael calls - "profile" from serving. (7)

Profile = A need for ego stroking, recognition, being hailed as the hero in all successful engagements, not responsible in all failed engagements, plus a self-serving retelling of events. Third-Dimensional image management. No future for this in a world of love and truth.

We need people who've satisfied their ego needs and gone beyond them to the realm of much deeper, soul-inspired, service-to-others creativity. We're creative in numberless ways. How you're creative is up to you. I wouldn't have it any other way.

This is our opportunity to begin planning, conceptualizing, discussing

among ourselves what we're going to do when the tools arrive. This is our time of preparation for the main event. Or, rather, events. (8)

## Footnotes

(1) "The Office of Poofness: Love Without End, June 19, 2016" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/20/office-poofness-love-without-end-june-19-2016/>

(2) Disclosure refers to breaking the embargo of the truth of the extraterrestrial situation. The truth is that we've been visited for millennia, were brought here in the first place by star civilizations, and have been saved from planetary destruction (Examples are: From omnicidal depleted uranium in the atmosphere and from nuclear explosions foiled and wars averted) a number of times by them.

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016.

(4) NESARA stands for "National Economic Security and Reformation Act," passed by the American Congress in the year 2000. NESARA has far-reaching implications for governance, the economy and many other areas of life. It was due to be proclaimed on Sept. 11, 2001 at 10:00 a.m. from the World Trade Center. Instead at 9:00 a.m., the cabal blew up the WTC and stymied the attempt to proclaim it.

(5) A replicator is a thought-controlled device that can manifest what people desire.

"You will have Replicators - you will have various pieces of equipment." ("Transcript: Heavenly Blessings ~ Commander Ashira Returns for a Further Discussion on Galactic Life," channeled by Linda Dillon, March 25, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/30/transcript-heavenly-blessings-commander-ashira-returns-for-a-further-discussion-on-galactic-life->

[march-25-2014/.](#))

"Various technologies as well are ready to be introduced, which end the days of money. This money-less society is to emphasize the rise of the replicator. These technologies are to free you from the numerous forms of debt slavery now prevalent on this world." (Sheldan Nidle, Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation, Mar. 3, 2015, at <http://www.paoweb.com/updates.htm>.)

"Now, you have had discussions with your star brothers and sisters about replicators, so simply know that in the divine realm we do not need any toys or machineries; it is simply done as an act of divine will." ("The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might," June 17, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/into-the-golden-age-of-gaia/the-golden-age-of-gaia/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might/>)

(6) Free-energy devices draw on the unlimited energy or power of the Void. Prototypes for a number of free-energy devices are allegedly already being created. The U.S. military has had free-energy devices since at least the 1950s.

(7) "There are many light workers still who say that they are completely committed but to some extent, ... they are engaged in drama or [act out of] their own need for profile." ("Archangel Michael Raises the Bar" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/18/archangel-michael-raises-the-bar/>)

(8) "Often we have said to thee, in reference to what many have termed 'the Event' that it would be a series of events. These events - whether they have been acknowledged or recognized, it doesn't matter - have been occurring over the past several years. But in this dramatic shift, in this extraordinary shift, what happens is the series of events is almost like what you call a domino effect". (Archangel Michael in a personal reading, *ibid.*)



## Why Not Make Our World Free?



---

“Why Not Make Our World Free?” Nov. 26, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/11/26/why-not-make-our-world-free/>

---

Video at <http://www.youtube.com/embed/rvDKTRgoSS8?>

Proponents of the Free World Charter ask us why we need money at all. "In today's society, if you don't have money, then basically you die. This is wrong, immoral, unnecessary."

The Free World Charter offers ten simple statements as a framework of principles upon which to build Nova Earth and rid the planet of the inequities and discrimination that exist today:

1. The highest concern of humanity is the combined common good of all living species and biosphere.

2. Life is precious in all its forms, and free to flourish in the combined common good.
3. Earth's natural resources are the birthright of all its inhabitants, and free to share in the combined common good.
4. Every human being is an equal part of a worldwide community of humans, and a free citizen of Earth.
5. Our community is founded on the spirit of cooperation and an understanding of nature, provided through basic education.
6. Our community provides for all its members the necessities of a healthy, fulfilling and sustainable life, freely and without obligation.
7. Our community respects the limits of nature and its resources, ensuring minimal consumption and waste.
8. Our community derives its solutions and advances progress primarily through the application of logic and best available knowledge.
9. Our community acknowledges its duty of care and compassion for members who are unable to contribute.
10. Our community acknowledges its responsibility to maintain a diverse and sustainable biosphere for all future life to enjoy.

Sign the Free World Charter at [Freeworldcharter.org](http://Freeworldcharter.org).

## Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain



---

“Turning the Desert into a Watered Plain,” March 4, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/04/turning-desert-watered-plain/>.

---

In my reading with him on Feb. 17, 2017, I asked Archangel Michael if he was the source of two ideas that came into my mind: "Noble stewards of the Mother's abundance" and "buddhas in business." He said he was.

Buddhas in business? Wow, what might that mean?

In my opinion, the point is, as he's said on other occasions, that the standard of integrity for lightworker humanitarian projects needs to be *that* high. Buddhas in business. Let me not pretend to have plumbed that one.

Stewards of the Mother's wealth hinges upon recognition that this money that I'm handling is not my money; it's the Mother's money. I then live up to the standards of integrity that handling the Mother's

money (or anyone else's money) calls out from me.

But I really do. Not just talk, but action.

I'm simply her agent in the matter of irrigating society, of turning the desert into a watered plain.

\*\*\*

I wish I could share some of the requirements that have been asked of me around the Michaelangelo Fund, but there are other people involved and it wouldn't be fair to them to mention the subject. But he's very clear about the high standards of integrity he expects of all employees.

He's given us many indications over time that (1) the Company of Heaven are watching our performance and (2) ordinary standards and levels of integrity won't cut it in the new financial world.

Lightworkers, he told me this last time, are going to be handling and managing immense wealth. We can only do that successfully if we treat the money as the Mother's, that she has entrusted to us as part of her pipeline of abundance.

We walk a fine line of dedication to our work for the Mother while at the same time having no attachment to money.

On the first, we need to have the kind of dedication to seeing that her funds reach their intended destination that a nation at war would have in seeing that equipment and supplies reach the front. Single-mindedness, brooking no obstacle, finding the way around.

On the second, the Buddha might say we can only be entrusted with wealth if we already have great dispassion towards it. Other words for dispassion: Balance, equanimity, detachment.

On this need for detachment both noble steward and buddha in business align.

Maybe that's my beachhead of understanding in this bit of new territory. As a working hypothesis: The secret of performing successfully as a steward of the Mother's abundance and a buddha in business is dedication to her service of acting as a pipeline for abundance while dropping all attachment to money.

\*\*\*

May I say one more word about detachment?

Detachment is not detachment from everything. It's detachment from things that prove an obstacle to our journey to enlightenment.

It's not detachment from God or things divine.

It's attachment to whatever the goal of your path is: In my case it's service to the Divine Mother.

I used to say that the basic spiritual movement is turning from the world to God, which is just another way of making this same point.

Detachment from those things that hold me back evolutionarily and attachment to those things that carry me forward is turning from the world to God.

I think this is what Paul (Saul) was referring to when he said (paraphrased):

When I was a child [unascended], I played with childish things. But when I became a man [ascended], I put aside the toys of childhood [including the attachment to money].

## **Divine Mother: After the Reval, Go Where Your Heart Dictates**



---

“The Divine Mother: After the Reval, Go Where Your Heart Dictates,”  
Sept. 23, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/09/23/the-divine-mother-after-the-reval-go-where-your-heart-dictates/>

---

*Back in 2014, I had the most extraordinary conversation with the Divine Mother, (1) thanks to Linda. I just came across it today, in the course of editing a book on the Mother.*

*On An Hour with an Angel, I asked her for a charter for lightworkers who are participating in the Reval. I intend to commit her response to memory.*

Steve Beckow: You talked about how we lightworkers are building Nova Earth and we’re creating the new environment.

We’re soon, we hope, going to be gifted by the Reval with significant

abundance and many lightworkers have taken the opportunity to buy Zimbabwean dollars or Vietnamese dong. And they will then be using a part of that to create Nova Earth.

Can you give us a charter please of what you would like to see us do with that part of the money that's going to go to that, in the five minutes that remain?

Divine Mother: First you take care of yourself and your family. You know that already from my beloved Michael.

SB: Yes.

DM: There is a term that I use frequently with all of you, and it is gentle and it is grace.

So when I say, "Take care of those around you, those within your community" – and yes, I do mean your lightworker community – who are in need, and then take care of what your heart dictates, there are some of you who immediately migrate to taking care of humans, and there are some of you that immediately migrate to taking care of the land, of the oceans, of the seas, of restoring Gaia.

There are some of you that are moved to reinstate systems, institutions, cultures that support ethical behavior. So do that, because it is always in alignment with your mission and purpose.

There are some of you who are moved to take care of the barking animals because they are hungry.

Now, in the new world, many species that have been extinct will return. Your cities will become places of fresh air and play and gardens. And so some of you will wish to take care of that and be part of that creation.

So go where your heart pulls you.

Many of you have come to work with your star brothers and sisters, because, do not forget, we know the attention in the moment is on the Ascension and the completion of this wondrous, wondrous anchoring of love.

But the next phase, dear heart, is the ripple effect out into my universes. So many of you will be focused on working with your star brothers and sisters and the next Ascension.

Go with my love. Farewell.

---

The next Ascension is apparently happening in around 200 years and will have an impact throughout the universe, according to Archangel Michael. (2)

I take her words as the Divine Mother's express statement of what she looks to me for: A graceful and gentle expansion of generosity, radiating outwards, always built on the stable platform of seeing to those around me (service to others).

What she recommended was take care of:

1. Yourself and your family.
2. Those around you.
3. Your lightworker community.
4. What your heart dictates.

From the center outwards. From my heart to the world. From home to the outside. From the local to the global. Start small, as Archangel Gabrielle once said, and expand outwards.

And to follow our hearts in that. That's what we all want to do anyways, isn't it? If it doesn't bring us joy, don't do it, right?



But to hear it from the Divine Person who birthed the universe - and all of us - is endlessly comforting.

If we all observed that one guideline - to follow our hearts, to follow our bliss, in our financial wayshowing and everything else - in my opinion, the world would work. (3)

## Footnotes

(1) The Divine Mother is called by many names - Shakti, Kali, the Holy Spirit, the Word of God, Aum, the voice crying in the wilderness, etc.

The Divine Mother apparently incarnated as Mary, the Mother of Jesus; hence Linda's name for her, "the Universal Mother Mary." All of these names point to the same One, sometimes called Mother/ Father God.

(2) Apparently many worlds will be ascending in 200 plus years, based on what Archangel Michael has said to me:

Steve Beckow: The next assignment is in the Seventh Dimension?

Archangel Michael: You will have a choice of planetary systems and this is just the warm-up for [that] Ascension. [That Ascension] is to bring a further rising of vibrations to those throughout the Universe. (Personal Reading with Archangel Michael and Steve Beckow, Sept. 16, 2011.)

Archangel Michael: As I have said to you, when you complete this mission, you are allowed to have 200 years off. But what you do with that is up to you, dear one! (Personal Reading with Archangel Michael and Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 18, 2012.)

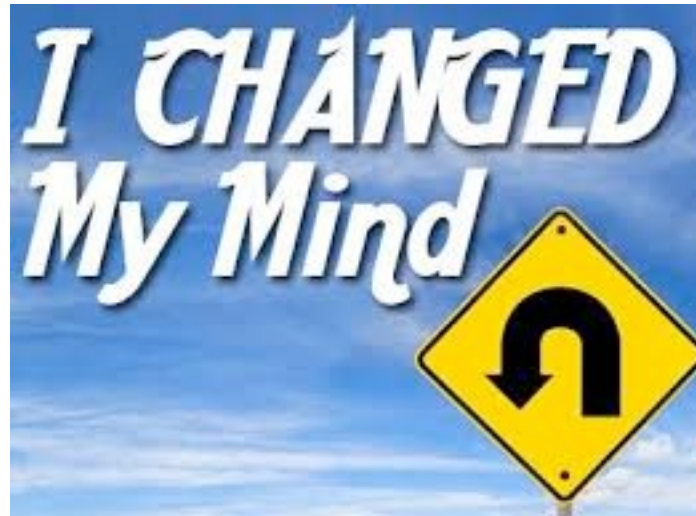
(3) Now add to that what she said in 2017:

"Build what is divinely beautiful. I give you my divine authority to do so. I will guide you. I will help you. But I entrust this to you as well. ...

"We are helping you. That gateway is open and you are being flooded and you are being assisted and you will be assisted every step of the way." ("Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, through Linda Dillon, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>)

Priceless guidance, from my point of view.

## Financial Wayshowers: Have Your Money Make a Difference



*Change of Mind*  
*Credit: loveproblemsolutionuk.com*

---

“Financial Wayshowers: Have Your Money Make a Difference,” June 2, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/02/financial-wayshowers-money-make-difference/>

---

I'd like to discuss some matters related to financial wayshowing over the course of a few articles.

Not on financial matters per se, on which subject I'm not qualified to comment, but on us as wayshowers - our attitudes, our issues, the open and closed doors.

The first thing I'd like to discuss is how the mind can prevent the financial wayshower from having their money make a difference. By

"making a difference" I mean having an impact in the building of Nova Earth.

There are halting movements behind the scenes, which I'm not at liberty to comment on, which nonetheless have me feel a need to accelerate our discussions of financial wayshowing.

The prospect of acquiring some wealth evokes an immediate desire to be generous.

However, almost as soon as generous words are out of the lightworker's mouth, a second reaction may come up and the individual may begin backing away from the original intention of generosity. They may even seem non-plussed at what they've just done.

What happened?

Financial wayshowers having fears and second thoughts is a common and predictable reaction among lightworkers. You don't see it among the cabal because they don't respond from generosity. In my experience, it's usually only seen among newly-wealthy servers of the Light.

To answer why it happens we have to look at the way the mind works. Then we need to see how to get around it if we're to succeed in our missions as lightworkers, distributing the Mother's abundance to others, as well as ourselves.

The mind works to ensure the survival of us and everything we identify as important to our survival - spouse, children, job, house, car, etc.

It operates by making itself right and others wrong, judging and avoiding being judged, and dominating and avoiding being dominated. It carries the burden of a long list of perpetrations against others and failures to assist. Guilt, shame, low self-esteem,

etc., commonly result.

Now to pick up with our example: When the individual, in touch with the divine quality of generosity, promises to make a generous offering, contributing from the abundance achieved, the mind kicks in a short while later to cast doubt on the wisdom of the gesture, to recoil from the amount promised, or to back peddle and put in reservations and riders.

In the growth movement, this back-peddling would have been called "having a mind attack." We also call it a snapback, a recoil, a change of heart, etc.

The mind will say, "I don't have enough," "I'm going to run out," "They never did anything for me. Why should I do something for them?" "No, I want to enjoy myself first. Then I'll see to others." These are all issues (or "vasanas") born of upsets and other traumatic circumstances that happened way back when.

One of the recommendations I've followed, which came from the Breakthrough Foundation many years ago, was to ask the heart what figure it wanted to contribute and then to stay with that figure whatever it was and whatever arose later.

Stay with it past the mind's rebellion. Stay with it past the remorse, regret and second-guessing that goes on. And stay with it to deliver on our promise. This calls for faith that everything will work out and the courage to keep our word whether it works out or not - in fact, even if it doesn't; especially if it doesn't.

The more I do that, the stronger my word becomes and the stronger is my experience of both integrity and generosity.

The mind's fear, renegeing or veto is a circumstance the financial wayshower will face every day. We must distinguish between what comes from the heart or Self (they are the same) and what comes from the mind and no longer consent to be enslaved by the mind's

propensities.

We can do some of the brush-clearing of concern by putting aside enough money for taxes, a contingency fund, our own and our family's well-being and future needs, and our own personal gifting. We then know how much disposable income we have to work with.

We're digging our way out from under the mind's control. After the heart opens, and love flows through us, the work will become easier.

## What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 1/2



---

What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 1/2,” June 28, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/28/what-might-post-reval-project-gifting-look-like/>

---

After the Reval, many of us will be taking a portion of the world’s unworkability and gifting in such a way as to impact the circumstances that keep the unworkable conditions in place. I’d like to illustrate how my own project planning is going, to offer an example of one funding effort and the unworkability it addresses. I hope it assists you in your reflections.

### The Projects and Their Process

A fund that I’ll be setting up, called the Michaelangelo Fund, has two projects at present:

- (1) The Gender Equality Project will be funding women’s groups around the world (starting with Canada as a trial run, to get our grounding) to end gender inequality and gender persecution.

(2) The Vancouver Project explores ways of correcting imbalances within the community by seeing to the needs of single mothers, the elderly, sick, disabled and dying.

It'll be a while before they're all fully up and functioning. There'll be much work in setting up offices, hiring staff, and creating procedures. And time out for a vacation.

Here's how Archangel Michael asked us to proceed. He's speaking at a time when we were just beginning to develop our ideas. They had not yet gelled into the specific projects they are now:

"The work is not simply for Lightworkers. It is to bring those who think that they are alone, isolated and forgotten to the warmth of Gaia's hearth fire.

"Begin at home and get your feet wet. Begin with the disenfranchised adults - women, then men, then children, because the children will benefit right off the bat regardless.

"Then extend yourself to what you have thought of as the marginalized populations - yes, criminals and those who have been locked up because people label them mentally ill. Then spread your wings across the globe." (1)

## **The Decision Makers and Their Process**

This may be more detail than many people want. I'm writing specifically to financial wayshowers and showing the level of planning that can be done before abundance arrives.

In the judicial world of legal decision-making, the individuals who make the funding decisions would be considered tribunal members. I'm borrowing the term from the Immigration and Refugee Board (where I worked) and calling them "Members."

Each Member is an independent decision maker, whose decisions



cannot be overturned unless the Members are shown to have violated the law or the decision is shown to be patently unreasonable.

It isn't enough to say that a decision is not the one I'd have made. If it's reasonably open to the decision maker to have made the decision they did, then it wouldn't be reviewed or overturned.

So as to preserve their independence, no discussion of a Member's decision will be permitted until it's made and, even then, no discussion will be permitted that constitutes gossiping, sidebarring, negative criticism, etc.

To allow sidebarring would be to jeopardize the Member's ability to make the tough calls. Members might fashion their decisions under those circumstances so as to avoid criticism rather than to accord with the facts and claims of the case in question.

Discussion of the legal principles underlying a decision, of a "best practices" standard the decision sets, or of a well-carried-out interpretation of country conditions are examples of collegial discussions that forward the action rather than impeding it.

There will be Professional Development Days where country conditions are discussed, trends in decision-making, or the legal fine points of decision-making, credibility analysis, or the law.

(Concluded in Part 2.)

## **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, Aug. 6, 2013.

## What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 2/2



---

“What Might Post-Reval Project Gifting Look Like? - Part 2/2,” June 28, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/28/what-might-post-reval-project-gifting-look-like-part-22/>

---

(Concluded from Part 1.)

### Reaching a Decision

How will they reach a decision in the larger and more complex funding requests? The legal test or standard of proof they’ll be applying is “a balance of probabilities.” That translates into “more likely credible than not.”

So not “credible beyond the shadow of a doubt,” which is a much higher standard of proof but, to use other words, “probably credible,” “more than a fifty-percent chance of being credible,” etc.

Credibility is assessed by looking for implausibilities, improbabilities, impossibilities, inconsistencies and contradictions in the submitted request and its back-up documentation or any oral testimony that may be gathered or heard. If the evidence is plausible, probable, possible, consistent and uncontradicted, it's assumed, on a balance of probabilities, to be credible.

With grants over \$50,000, we may in the beginning use compliance testing, go teams, researchers, etc., to verify a group's bona fides.

Compliance testing ensures that a product or service meets a defined set of industry standards as well as requirements and demands specific to that product or service.

In the case of companies or groups, it may be used to guard against fraud, misrepresentation, criminal activity, duplicate submissions, etc.

Go teams are an element of compliance testing. They'll go out sparingly (only in the case of large or significant requests or requests upon which doubt has been cast) into the field, where needed, to confirm that circumstances are as they're represented as being.

Researchers will supply the Members with research pertinent to a funding request - background information on the circumstances of gender inequality or persecution in that country or region, the group making the funding request, or any other circumstances the Members should know to allow them to reach their decisions in a clear, timely, and well-informed manner.

When it comes to gifting in countries that have had repressive regimes, that have social mores and values that have to be known and respected, or that have laws and regulations that have to be observed, the researchers will alert the Member.

In some and perhaps even many circumstances, special provisions may need to be made to protect individuals and groups at risk. For

instance, gifting an Afghani women's organization with \$50,000 might be akin to signing a death warrant for its members. A risk-free way will need to be found.

We won't be tracking the use of the funds once they leave our hands. Archangel Michael has asked us not to spend time on that, but instead to ask for a report on how the money was spent if the group comes to us a second time.

This is the Mother's money, he's told us. If it's asked for and gained under false pretenses, it'll still have a transformative effect on the recipient anyways.

We know we'll probably be scammed perhaps 10-15% of the time.

Any widescale provision for the wellbeing of a group is open to being scammed. Unemployment insurance, car insurance, medical insurance - in the past, there's always been someone scamming something - or so it seems.

We accept that as a "cost of doing business," rather than wasting our time excessively worrying about it.

But there'll be less and less of that as our vibrations rise. I'm led to believe, those recipients who perform well will be handling a stream of funds that will go far past the original sum earned from currency exchanges.

## **Review and Expedited Streams**

For us there will be two streams of requests: the "review" stream and the "expedited" stream.

A Registrar will receive all requests and channel them into one stream or the other. The "expedited" requests have been judged by the Registrar's staff to be straightforward and non-controversial. They require a simple signature from the Member and little or no

research will accompany the file.

The “review” stream comes to the Member’s desk with research attached and may require compliance testing or a go-team visit.

The funding decision will be made after study of the background research and the results of compliance testing and/or go-team visit, due reflection, and consulting the heart. “When your heart says contribute,” Archangel Michael has said, “then that is the litmus test.” (1)

For amounts over \$50,000, a short written decision will be produced that gives the Member’s reasons for accepting the claims of the requester and gifting the funds.

It will acknowledge what the pertinent background research says, the testing done, and the grounds for reaching the decision.

Decisions will be stored in a database to allow for review and for statistical analysis. The principles of law that apply in the Canadian judicial system, which is very robust, will be the standard the projects follow.

Archangel Michael has asked us to act consciously as wayshowers and to make our arrangements capable of being used as industry standards elsewhere. So no \$500,000 salaries for executives who do nothing. But generous salaries, with the employee having a say in setting amounts.

He further stipulated that we not simply reproduce the old Third-Dimensional environment of hierarchy, control, dog-eat-dog suspicion, etc. If we did, he said, he'd shut us down.

Compensation will include such things as a six-hour work day, a benefits plans covering medical, pharmaceutical, dental and hospital bills, a generous severance package, debt retirement, etc.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, Dec. 11, 2013.

## Goodbye, Trickle Down! Hello, Flow Out!



---

"Goodbye, Trickle Down! Hello, Flow Out!", February 25, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/25/goodbye-trickle-hello-flow/>

---

I think the biggest scam, besides the conspirators' theory that 9/11 was a "Muslim" or "terrorist" plot, (1) was Ronald Reagan's assertion that wealth creation would result in a trickle down to the masses. It did not.

Rather than trickling down, the elite made sure that they found a way to relieve anyone who had any left of every sou. Scam followed scam until the Illuminati got careless and lost everything.

Fast forward to 2016. Enter the Scarlet Pimpernel (2) and his angelic helpers. They must be chuckling to themselves as they prepare to break the cosmic piñata and flood the land with prosperity.

Funds that were stolen from the people have, apparently, been

recovered and will be redistributed. Currencies will be reset to benefit countries and people worldwide. Historic bonds redeemed. Prosperity programs paid out. The Pimpernel's own World Trust Fund released. The flood gates will open by one means or another and the benefits will fast flow out

Or that's the plan.

Our part in it is to see that the benefits do in fact trickle up.

The Reval and other programs are not about us getting rich. They're about enabling us to irrigate the field; that is, to help others.

How are we to flow out this wealth? And how are we to overcome the conditioned feelings of lack, scarcity, fear, etc.?

Here are some thoughts:

- (1) Use existing institutions (with care) to benefit others. Some large national charitable organizations are still controlled at their highest levels by the Illuminati. All the money collected by the Presidents' Fund for Hurricane Katrina and the Haitian Earthquake, according to Matthew Ward, went to the Illuminati. (3)
- (2) However I don't think that applies to the smaller organizations that see to the elimination of specific problems like leprosy, perform eye operations in remote Indian villages, provide clean water to Africans, and so on.

Choose one and help it realize its goals. Take personal responsibility for the elimination, say, of leprosy from Earth. (Actually, perhaps choose another. I've just decided to take that one on myself, through the Michaelangelo Fund.)

- (3) Find out who cares for Central and South American children who forage on garbage mounds and take personal responsibility for seeing that they are now looked after.



- (4) See that the orphanages in your city have enough funds to provide for their charges and find them good homes.
- (5) Relieve your local hospital of its debt, provided they're not run by the Illuminati. Perhaps pay the debt directly instead of making a contribution to the hospital's general fund.
- (6) Relieve the local school board of its debt. Create a fund to pay for schoolroom aids, teaching assistants, etc.
- (7) Fund a research seat at your local university. Extraterrestrial civilizations? Life after death? Perhaps broaden their outlook.
- (8) Adopt a European town and pay for the settlement of displaced people AND compensate the city and its citizens for whatever expenses incurred or damages suffered as a result of migration.
- (9) Provide loans to folks wishing to set up a business.
- (10) Anonymously pay the mortgage of ten single mothers in your city. Perhaps work with your bank (did I say that?) to identify ten single mothers who are presently under water with their mortgage payments.
- (11) Do the same for ten senior citizens. And why stop there? We're just priming the pump!

How do we skirt the feelings of lack, scarcity, fear, etc.? I'm not sure, but I know what I'm going to do. Each time those feelings assail me, I'm going to sit right down and write an outrageous cheque to some deserving charity. Touché, fear! Take that, greed!

We're going to turn this world upside down in the best possible way in the shortest possible time frame. That which never trickled down is about to flow out. It'll start as a rivulet, then become a river, and end up as a flood.

We're going to level the playing field - and invent new rules for the game. We're going to peer into the cracks and lift those forgotten people out of them. Yes, you and me.

What we'll start Werner called "the shot heard round the world!" That shot signals the arrival of freedom from debt, freedom from want, freedom from anxiety.

The thought of the difference we're going to make sends me into bliss. What more is there to do in the world than to see that our brothers and sisters are taken care of?

## Footnotes

(1) It was a plot carried out by Illuminati members of several governments, most notably the United States, to start a war that would see the cabal grab Middle-Eastern oil supplies and other resources. It got as far as Afghanistan and Iraq. It could not take Iran.

(2) St. Germaine once acknowledged to me on *An Hour with an Angel* that his exploits at walking through walls and creating diamonds out of thin air made him the inspiration for Emily Orczy's *The Scarlet Pimpernel*:

Steve Beckow: Was the novel *The Scarlet Pimpernel* written with you in mind?

St. Germaine: Well... I would like to think so. Yes, it was. ("St. Germaine: Rivers of Gold Will Flow Freely - Part 1/2," Aug. 15, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/15/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-12/>).

(3) *Suzy Ward: With so much money donated for the reconstruction of Haiti after the earthquake a year ago, why is that country still a disaster zone?*

Matthew Ward: Because those funds were stolen by the Illuminati after their technology caused the quake - that stealth is why former US presidents Clinton and Bush rushed to Haiti so quickly after the quake. (Matthew's Message, Jan. 15, 2011.)

## Taking Back the Agenda



---

“Taking Back the Agenda,” Sept. 29, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/29/taking-back-agenda/>

---

It's alleged that Agenda 2030 is an Illuminati plot to create a world government and then forget about the promises in the document.

This is what I think Pope Francis meant by referring to "declarational nominalists." They make fine declarations but they do nothing about them. In fact the Illuminati would use these fine declarations as a screen behind which they work out their plan for world domination.

But you and I also know that the Illuminati will never get to that place. We can begin taking back our world now and the first thing we should take back, I think, is control of our agenda.

Nevertheless it doesn't hurt, I believe, to borrow from the best that's out there, to do that. So I'm saying to the Illuminati, we're making

Agenda 2030 our own.

You had a role in expressing it. You probably intended to use it for your own ends. Now we'll take the work that's been done by well-intentional global activists and deliver on those promises. We will build a world that works for everyone. Even you.

Agenda 2030 gives us lightworkers the opportunity to adopt goals acceptable to us that have already gained worldwide support and so are easily recognized.

The advantage for us with our Reval money is that we don't have to talk about sources unknown to the general public if we refer to Agenda 2030. We can work according to a blueprint that society has already adopted.

So I urge financial wayshowers who are looking for arenas in which to contribute to building Nova Earth to consider these lists as an executive summary of what there is to do. If it isn't the complete list, it's a wonderful starter.

Perhaps begun funding groups who are already at work in these areas. Consult your heart to receive guidance on which groups are special interests allied with the cabal.

Or perhaps begin totally new work in fields like the provision of clean water, micro-loans or free- energy development.

I'm going to post excerpts from other sections of Agenda 2030 over the next two weeks. Today, here are its goals and targets.

\* \* \*

[These] goals and targets will stimulate action over the next fifteen years in areas of critical importance for humanity and the planet:

**People**

We are determined to end poverty and hunger, in all their forms and dimensions, and to ensure that all human beings can fulfil their potential in dignity and equality and in a healthy environment.

## **Planet**

We are determined to protect the planet from degradation, including through sustainable consumption and production, sustainably managing its natural resources and taking urgent action on climate change, so that it can support the needs of the present and future generations.

## **Prosperity**

We are determined to ensure that all human beings can enjoy prosperous and fulfilling lives and that economic, social and technological progress occurs in harmony with nature.

## **Peace**

We are determined to foster peaceful, just and inclusive societies which are free from fear and violence. There can be no sustainable development without peace and no peace without sustainable development.

## **Partnership**

We are determined to mobilize the means required to implement this Agenda through a revitalised Global Partnership for Sustainable Development, based on a spirit of strengthened global solidarity, focussed in particular on the needs of the poorest and most vulnerable and with the participation of all countries, all stakeholders and all people.

## **Sustainable Development Goals**

Goal 1. End poverty in all its forms everywhere

Goal 2. End hunger, achieve food security and improved nutrition and promote sustainable agriculture

Goal 3. Ensure healthy lives and promote well-being for all at all ages

Goal 4. Ensure inclusive and equitable quality education and promote lifelong learning opportunities for all

Goal 5. Achieve gender equality and empower all women and girls

Goal 6. Ensure availability and sustainable management of water and sanitation for all Goal 7. Ensure access to affordable, reliable, sustainable and modern energy for all

Goal 8. Promote sustained, inclusive and sustainable economic growth, full and productive employment and decent work for all

Goal 9. Build resilient infrastructure, promote inclusive and sustainable industrialization and foster innovation

Goal 10. Reduce inequality within and among countries

Goal 11. Make cities and human settlements inclusive, safe, resilient and sustainable Goal 12. Ensure sustainable consumption and production patterns

Goal 13. Take urgent action to combat climate change and its impacts\*

Goal 14. Conserve and sustainably use the oceans, seas and marine

resources for sustainable development

Goal 15. Protect, restore and promote sustainable use of terrestrial ecosystems, sustainably manage forests, combat desertification, and halt and reverse land degradation and halt biodiversity loss

Goal 17. Strengthen the means of implementation and revitalize the global partnership for sustainable development (1)

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Transforming Our World: the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development," United Nations, at <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/post2015/transformingourworld>.



## Archangel Michael: A Call to Lightworkers to Unite in Heart



---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 22, 2016.

---

*I had a reading with Archangel Michael on July 22. A disagreement had arisen and I sought Michael's counsel. He used the occasion to eloquently speak to all lightworkers on the need to end divisiveness and unite in heart.*

Archangel Michael: Yes, you are stepping forward, quietly, unobtrusively but in the clarity of One, into your warrior self. And it is a time for this clarity of the warrior to be very present, not only in you, my beloved brother, but in many.

The Mother's penetration of her legions continues. There is no room for that which is not of honour, truth, kindness and consideration.

This separation in what has been called the lightworker/ loveholder community needs to cease. You are too few. Yes, you are mighty.

Yes, you bring forth clarity.

And you have claimed the freedom to step forward, sometimes as participants, sometimes as creators, and sometimes as observers. And of course all three roles are exactly the same. And while we're at it let's throw in stewardship and leadership and wayshower.

You have toiled. You have been persistent. You have been patient. You have been forthright.

You have steadied each other upon this path of righteousness, of discovery, of adventure, of doing upon this planet of Gaia what has never been done before.

While you are mighty, while you are committed, the separation between pathways needs to be healed. I am not talking about individual situations necessarily.

While there is always room, and it is part of the glory of freedom, for different perspectives, opinions, understandings, pathways, adventures, expressions, there is only one truth. Many expressions, many ways of reaching homeward but there is only one truth.

The fiber, the substance, the essence of that truth, is the Mother. (1) Now you know that and what it is, in its very essence, is love. It is from love, this energy, that all is created.

So when there are these separations between lightworkers that are not of love and not the expression or experience of love, then what you are doing is practising self-defeating behaviours and actions that only diminish you being in clear partnership, not only with us, but with each other.

You are our partners, our boots on the ground. You are the fulfilment of the Mother's dream and the Mother's promise. That can never be achieved by backbiting or naysaying or trying in any way to diminish the work of one another.

So yes, dear Steve, I am using you and this time to speak out and to call out to all lightworkers to unite in heart. Each of you has a very unique pathway, a very unique mission and purpose.

So for example, there are many communicators. Each of you has a different expression and way of getting at it. There are many healers; each of you has a different way of going about it.

The point is, is at the start, the middle, and the finish, the way in which your mission is conducted must be of integrity and love. It must be that quest and that anchoring of peace and truth. That is Nova Being and Nova Earth.

There is room for variation within but that is the foundation and the roof. How you decorate the house is up to you. But it must be decorated in beauty, in wonder, in awe, in humility and in kindness.

So I call to all of you, to unite in purpose not only to passively receive the energies that the Mother and her legions are sending you, but as one force (and I do not mean violence), one mighty wave declaring and living, passively and actively, this truth of love.

You are the wayshowers. You are the pathfinders. You are the pillars and the portals and everything in between. When you stand in that role, when you sit or fly in that role, you are doing your mission and purpose.

You are fulfilling your plan within the Mother's plan.

Let us be clear, you all proceed together as one family of Gaia, as one circle. Repeatedly we have said there is no hierarchy.

You, like us, are all servants of the One. There is no pecking order. It is in equality and unity of heart and love that we proceed together.

So I ask you, I beg you to remember this. Examine where you are

standing, sitting, lying and, if you have veered, if you have detoured, come back to your heart where the truth reigns.

It does not need, in any way shape or form, to be a public pronouncement but within your heart, course correct and begin again.

## **Footnotes**

(1) God is the absolute truth. The Mother is the active aspect of God. She is the only Truth we can know. When we encounter the Father, it's because we've left knowingness behind and entered into what one sage called "the cloud of unknowing."

## A Soul-Based Model of Social Action



Credit: [www.teamworkandleadership.com](http://www.teamworkandleadership.com)

---

“A Soul-Based Model of Social Action,” July 26, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/26/soul-based-model-social-action/>

---

With resources headed our way, we begin to consider how lightworkers can work together in teams to build Nova Earth. Building a common vocabulary will help us coordinate our teamwork.

I'd like to contribute to building that vocabulary by putting forward a soul-based model of action.

This is not meant to take the spotlight away from Archangel Michael's heart-conscious model of lightwork. I think the two models complement each other.

If we accept, even tentatively, the notion that action has three phases - awareness, reflection, and determination - (1) then if lightworker teamwork were to fail, we could use our model of action to look at where the problem may lie and correct it.

Does the problem lie with awareness, reflection, or determination? Another way of saying that is with knowledge, discernment, or

intention?

Did it fail because the right information did not get out to the right hands? Did it fail because discernment was lacking and things got out of hand?

Was it the strong intention of team members that it succeed? Or was there a failure in intention?

These are the kinds of questions we can ask ourselves as we begin our work, singly or together.

We don't have to wait for a project to falter to ask these questions. We can check our awareness/reflection/determination or knowledge/discernment/intention at all stages of the project's formulation, operation, and completion.

## **Knowledge**

Have we established a knowledge base that provides the project's vision and mission, lays out how the project operates, defines who reports to whom, and enables teamwork in other ways? Does everyone know about it? Can everyone who needs to access it?

## **Discernment**

Have we laid out the principles on which decisions are made on the project, the values that are respected and infused into our work, the international charters and conventions which our work respects and fulfils, etc. Have we put in place the mechanisms we need to make responsible financial decisions?

## **Intention**

Have we project-wide buy-in to the vision, goals, and methods of the project? If not, what needs to be done to win or build a common intention?

The way I see our objective as lightworkers, after the Reval, is that we lightworkers, operating in teams, will take concerted action to irrigate the world, level the playing field, and revive those in need of revival.

Many other actions in areas like ecology and new technology will occur with significant participation of our star brothers and sisters.

It's wonderful that we have this time, before the big events start, to think about these things and get ourselves ready for concerted action - those of us who wish to be a part of that.

Archangel Michael has said to dream big. I wonder how big we can dream?

Have we ever even thought of making the world work? Have we ever thought of eliminating famine and drought from the planet? Of actually curing cancer, leprosy, malaria, and every other unfortunate condition on Earth? Of visiting other star systems?

And yet now we can and soon will.

It therefore becomes important to consider what concerted action, what teamwork requires of us. It's that line of inquiry which guidance is nudging me to explore.

## Footnotes

- (1) See "Become Aware, Reflect, and Take Action" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=279147>

## Activating a Collective Soul-Capacity



*Hurricane Katrina*

---

“Activating a Collective Soul-Capacity,” July 31, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/31/activating-collective-soul-capacity/>

---

What would it take for us to exercise our collective will? What does it mean to "recover collective will"?

Everything I say here is meant to be read in spiritual terms and not in empirical-materialist terms (only what we see, hear, feel, etc., is real). The empirical-materialist paradigm is too small to contain the scope of events that are happening right now.

It has no room for a God who is transcendent and void. It has no room for our star brothers and sisters. It has no room for unseen beings, etc.

And without those beings, this story cannot be told.



According to the sources I follow, the human race has been subjected to a process of dumbing down for a very long time. Since World War II alone, that process has escalated through chemtrails, flouride poisoning, toxic vaccines, nano-implants, EMF, subliminal messages, and many other intentional strategies to dumb the population down.

Add to that the various wars that have been foisted on the world by a global group that Eisenhower called "the military-industrial complex" and others call the Illuminati. Collectively we could conceivably be traumatized.

I don't want to dwell on the past. I want to help shape the future. One of the things that has suffered over the centuries is our willingness to consider doing things collaboratively, collectively, as a global society.

In the process we lost our collective will. Use it or lose it and we lost it. How do we work that muscle? How do we develop it again?

If we restrict our attention for the moment to the actual mechanics of the process of recovery, I think the spread of the exercise of collective will would occur by the so-called hundredth-monkey effect.

Like all socially-accepted acts, once a certain number of people follow a new line of behavior, it can suddenly "take off" and spread throughout the entire group. This process was first observed in primates and called the hundredth-monkey effect.

In my view, what we need to do as lightworkers is begin to develop among ourselves, at greater and greater levels of inclusivity, our collective will. We need to exercise it, use it, study it, and promote it.

Our facility with and acceptance of it, I believe, will at some point

win social acceptance and rapidly spread. The intensifying energies and our rising vibrations increase my confidence that that will happen. The only question would be when.

Let's look at moments when collective will has emerged, if only for a brief moment.

The moment the horror of 9/11 registered on each of us would be one of them; the horror of the Kennedy assassination, another. The Chilean miners, Hurricane Katrina, the Haitian earthquake were other brief times when the world stood together.

At moments like those, everyone is joined in a common experience so moving and profound that it unites us for a brief moment.

It's in unifying moments like those that revolutions are born.

All of us are catapulted into the experiential level of knowing. Some of us may even have realizations.

However, if we want to act on the common unity that's forged in those moments, we can be disappointed. Those moments pass all too quickly and people go back to a level that can only be described as complacent.

If one wants to make use of those brief moments for the highest good of all, one finds it difficult or impossible. It's as if we're given fifteen minutes a year on the electron microscope. It isn't enough time to accomplish anything.

I think the planet's controllers rely on this. "It'll blow over. Just ride the storm out." We've lost our will in public affairs. Individually and collectively.

What we don't realize is that we don't have to wait for a catastrophe before we exercise our common will.

Take the example of voting. Voting as the Earth - in fair referendums, mind you; not the corrupted version served up as democracy at the moment - would be an exercise of global, collective will.

By exercising our collective will, by developing it, using it, asserting it, we pull ourselves up by our own bootstraps to the level of a society that has recovered and activated that soul-capacity.

At a future date, people born into our society won't have to struggle as we did. They'd be in touch with their will as a feature of growing up in a society where individual will is given due respect and the expression of collective will is accepted as a given.

If you asked a person how they exercise their will, they might not be able to answer you any better than if you asked them how they ride a bike. You just get the knack of it.

Getting that hundredth-monkey group of lightworkers together is the task at hand. That involves having many people who are in touch with and can exercise their will.

Then it involves organizing ourselves into councils, conferences, common efforts, and so on. Lots of work for lots of lightworkers.

\* \* \*

If you don't feel you've made the acquaintance of your will, let me summarize the process by which I came back into contact with mine.

My loss of contact accompanied my dissociation, after being yelled at by my father inches from my face at age seven. Even after I put myself back together again, I was oblivious to the fact that I had never stumbled upon or reactivated my will. That subject was invisible. It never arose.

I came upon the subject through a process. I'm sure it was guided. It

took place during a two- month convalescence from prostate surgery. I found myself irresistibly drawn to videos of the Second World War. I tried to watch other videos and none held my attention.

At the time, I was super-impressed with the way the Soviet army rose from defeat to victory. Their determination in the face of probable death had a tremendous impact on me. Moscow, Stalingrad and Kursk. ....Watching accounts of them over and over again gave rise to a sense of determination in me.

I listened to Winston Churchill videos and thrilled to what he said. Again I was drawn to his bulldog determination.

By now, I was actively studying the rise of determination in me. I began to go a little nutty with it and get aggressive because I was spoiling for a fight.

That same day, I believe, I found myself noticing that I had a divided mind. I lacked singleness of purpose. There was constant chatter going on, for and against, yes and no, pro and con.

I saw that I was serving a wonderful cause and yet withholding a part of myself, grumbling and complaining. I set about really looking into single-minded determination. (1)

One day I found myself walking down the street in a determined gait. It wasn't artificial. My center of gravity dropped and I felt substantial.

I quieted the mind in meditation and saw what an incredible difference that made on my determination. I felt single-minded. I had never encountered it in my life, except in moments of anger when the Humpty Dumpty Man would briefly fuse.

At that point I had the realization that Humpty, having put himself together again, was just now seeing that he needed to lead himself.

He needed to find his will again. He needed to get going.

My will asserted itself and I recognized what was happening. After a lifetime estranged from it, I had suddenly found my will again. I now have an ongoing, unified experience of it. Not just moments but consistent.

And I can "exercise" my will. I know where the throttle is and the brakes are. I can also suspend it and be meek and mild when I want to, as well.

My process involved more than just intellectual knowledge. When we look at finding and activating a soul-capacity like our will, we'll need to bump our knowledge up to the experiential and realizational levels if we're to activate it. Intellectual knowledge - getting the idea of it - just won't do the trick. It hasn't the power of experience, the juice of realization.

After so many dirty tricks, assassinations, unjust wars, thievery and trickery being practised upon them, the citizenry of the world are probably traumatized. I think we have something like global PTSD.

We're going to have to recover generally and, once we've recovered, then we'll need to start over again.

It's at that point that we as a global society will need to re-develop and re-deploy a robust and compassionate collective will.

## Footnotes

(1) "Putting Humpty Together Again - Part 2/3," July 19, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/19/putting-humpty-together-part-23/>

## The Meek Shall Inherit....



*Credit: flickr.com*

---

The Meek Shall Inherit....," Aug. 20, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/20/meek-shall-inherit-earth/>

---

Isn't it ironic that the meek are about to inherit the Earth?

What the lumbering dinosaurs of the cabal wanted, in the end, the wee nimble mammals possess.

Everywhere you look, violence, flaring up now, is destined to die down and the peace-loving and compassionate are about to inherit the globe.

My apologies to Jesus. I use "inherit" here in a way he never intended, to make a point about our lust for money and power.

Those who insist on violence, rape, and murder will no longer be able to tolerate the refined vibrations and will leave, if they haven't already. Leaving the meek behind to go on.

One reason this world will work for everyone is that everyone committed to unworkability will have left.

The Earth that the bullies of the world - the Hitlers and Mussolinis and Stalins - threw everything they had into dominating has outlasted their attempts and will now flourish.

The Earth that the “masters of the universe” - the cabal’s politicians, technocrats, bankers, spies, soldiers, and police - tried to dominate through the use of off-planet weapons, weather warfare, pandemic viruses, and every other stratagem they could think of remains free of their chains.

AND:

(1) It’s about to see the meek inherit it; and

(2) ... the meek don’t want it.

The meek will suddenly find themselves wealthy beyond imagination. They’re in an ideal position to become the next cabal.

But the meek don’t want to inherit the Earth even though it appears that their opportunity is here. They don’t want power over others. They don’t want to use their money to control and possess.

They’re not interested in money and power as goals unto themselves; simply as means to a divine end. They only want to serve and the wages of service are love.

As far as the Earth herself is concerned, we fail to see that the Earth is no one’s to inherit, that the Earth is a being which allows us to reside on her (and apparently in her, as with the Agarthans), by her grace.

If she wanted or needed to, she could shrug us off in one volcanic maelstrom. And when we explode nuclear bombs in her body or above her, rob her of the oil that lubricates her, or commit atrocities like genocide and world war all over and above her, one of her choices might have been to ascend and leave us all behind.

The larger portion of what the meek might inherit, it's hoped they'll return to the people. It's envisioned that they'll be funding every worthwhile effort that will end wars forever, lift the poor and starving out of their misery, end disease, turn deserts into gardens, and redeem the polluted seas globally.

Far from "inheriting" the Earth, the meek will clean her lands, seas, and air, plant seeds, and rebuild species to revive her. They'll develop new free-energy technologies and leave her oil in the ground, where it needs to be.

If any of it is an inheritance, they'll be blessing others with it, not in the old way - after they're dead - but in the new way - while they're here.

The important point is that, no matter how powerful the "masters of the universe" were in material terms, what they planned to do with their wealth and other resources did not serve or support the Divine Plan.

That Plan is about increasing unification until we are One, knowing our own true nature as God, and helping others, who are our own Self after all, along the journey from God to God. That Plan doesn't merely govern events on Earth, but everywhere.

Anything that serves to undermine the Plan is a house built on sand. It will not stand.

So the meek continue in service to others, modestly, like the wee nimble mammals that survived the great blast. They watch the giant dinosaurs fall and sweep up afterwards. And then they start rebuilding what some of our forebears called "the cooperative commonwealth," a world that works for all. Then the fun really begins.

The meek don't want to inherit the Earth. Their wages are love.



## A Word to Lightworkers Who Intend to Work with Reval Money



---

“A Word to Lightworkers Who Intend to Work with Reval Money,” July 28, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/abundance-on-financial-wayshowing-and-the-reval/the-reval-itself/a-word-to-lightworkers-who-intend-to-work-with-reval-money/>

---

A word to lightworkers who want to work with the money that the Reval will make available. The Arcturians remind us:

“The gift of the monies is to assist. However it is a very delicate gift. For one, it can target certain ones of you who are receiving huge amounts. And for another, greed and fear are best friends. And suddenly being placed in an entirely new reality where you have huge amounts of money will bring in fear.

“For millennia lightworkers have found safety in the anonymity of poverty. So therefore for those lightworkers to lose that anonymity of poverty and then have wealth brings forth another initiation.” (1) [All quotes in this article are taken from this reading.]

That initiation or challenge is to stay out of both greed and fear. The

Reval “is to be a cornerstone for Ascension.” Therefore:

“All issues of money, which are immense in planetary incarnations on Planetary Earth, must be released within the recipient to raise their consciousness so that it is perceived in a non-selfish, collective, planetary state of consciousness. This money is not for individuals. It is for New Earth.”

Different light workers will use the money for different things.

“Some will take their money and go back down into the realms to battle it out with the Darkness, so to speak, as that is within their Divine Plan.

“Some will remain to establish this Foundation of an Earth that will not need money and those will be the ones that have such a generosity of heart that they wish the money to go into the initiation of New Earth. So there are several initiations.”

Lightworkers will be operating in the Fifth and higher dimensions while reaching back into the Third to work with money. They’ll be obliged to release all old-paradigm notions of it. Says the Group:

“You, all of you, are ascending ones. You are being called upon to release the illusion that money equals power. That is a very dangerous illusion and it is the core of what has caused all the horrible things on Gaia.”

Whoever works in this field will need to be able to see money as an energy field, not as a means of power over others and not as a personal possession.

“For money is the great deceptor. ... The money needs to come in to that frequency of being-ness that perceives money

as an energy field through which they can give a greater good to Gaia.

“Now the percentage of beings that can perceive this money in this manner is less than 50% of all that know about this money.”

Less than 50%. That alone is a challenging thought. Many who will hold currency may not know what the word “lightworker” means. It’ll be up to us who are lightworkers to set the tone - and perhaps the agenda as well.

We’ll have to realize this comes through us, not from us, the same thing that happens when we channel? The money has to come through us, not from us.

The Company of Heaven wants “this gift [to] not corrupt [the] consciousness” of the lightworkers who handle and manage it.

“[That assurance of incorruptibility] is much more valuable [to us] than any gold, any pieces of paper so we are calling on those who are signed up for this new expression of the new reality to focus their energy fields not on when and where they will get the money because when is in the time [illusion], of the frequency that holds fear. ... When [the money will come] is within that timeless state of consciousness in which there is freedom from fear.”

People associated with the financial programs are going through many “initiations.”

Given that the Illuminati operate by sensing fear, these light workers have to be “masters of their consciousness,” as the group phrased it, beyond their fears. This is one source of these initiations.

“You will be within a huge initiation, absolutely. You have to be the master of your consciousness at all times. That is a

very big challenge. It is your initiation as well.

“It is full and complete acceptance, dedication to and knowing that these monies are a Third-Dimensional illusion and therefore they are a very great initiation for your Ascension into realities in which money is no longer a reality.”

There are certain experiences “that each and every one of these members have placed into their contract for this particular incarnation so that they could assure that they would be able to ascend.”

But when you read that paragraph, perhaps don't assume that they're talking about ascending to the Fifth. You might think that you've done all your work for Ascension to the Fifth, but they may be speaking about the Sixth, Seventh or Eighth.

“Fear is your only enemy. Your hearts are pure but fear can even sneak into a pure heart to lower this consciousness into a range. It is like the example of someone who is hiding so therefore they are doing something that is very important but they know the enemy does not want them to do that and so therefore they have to do something secretly.

“Fear will take away their secret hiding place. Because the darkness smells fear.” They offer the example of the animal kingdom.

“Like the animal kingdom, the predator animal does not know that another animal is sick. The animal knows that it is sick and feels fear. The predator animal smells the fear and goes after that animal.

“The babies have fear. The predator animals go after the babies. They don't particularly know that's a baby. It can't run as fast. They smell the fear.

“The beings of darkness smell the fear and can only attack your fear. They cannot even perceive your light.”

So these are the challenges and initiations that face those who wish to work with Reval money, getting it out to the lightworker community first and then to the wider community later.

Why the lightworker community first? Because lightworkers so freed up will then be able to help the rest. And probably only lightworkers will be aware of what’s happening on the planet now.

So the ripple needs to widen, first among the lightworker community and later among the wider community as more and more people awaken.

## **Footnotes**

(1)The Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Sue Lie, July 22, 2014.

## Steps to Creating a Functioning Global Project



*Credit: thehungerproject.org.uk*

---

"Steps to Creating a Functioning Global Project," Aug. 7, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/07/steps-creating-functioning-global-project/>

---

I was saying earlier that I want to use all the time that I can before the Reval to have some discussions that people might find useful later.

Today I wanted to lay out a generic flowchart for creating a global project. Global projects are those aimed at global reformation - ending hunger, poverty, inequality, disease, etc.

This follows on from realizing a few days ago what it was, so to speak, that I'm here to create. I put it this way:

"I'm here to create a restoration of collective will among lightworkers on this planet such that they can and will come together to use their financial resources to build Nova Earth: to rid the Earth of global problems like hunger and poverty

and create a world that works for everyone.

“[We'll soon] be handed the resources and now we need to do the actual work.” (1)

Having taken this purpose upon myself, I then found myself looking at the overall task and - as I often do - I immediately began breaking it down into areas and teams and tasks. Again I see the relevance of watching so many documentaries recently of people organizing vast armies, supply lines, logistics, etc.

The very first thing I looked at was making a generic flowchart for creating a functioning global project.

It could be as big as the Hope Chest or Michaelangelo Fund or as small as a local homeless shelter. It doesn't matter. The hope is that all projects will get funded.

Once the never-ending search for funds is gotten rid of, then one heart is shown to be equal to another. One share is also shown to be equal to another. And one act that transmits love is shown to be equal to another.

The project's scope doesn't matter. Whether it touches one heart or millions, the love goes out and melts into the light being created around Gaia as we speak, light - if I'm correct - that's important to our Ascension.

---

## **Steps to Creating a Functioning Global Project**

1. Creating will. Someone must hold the intention, from start to finish of the project.
2. Envisioning. Someone needs to put forth at least the first enabling and motivating vision. Later it can be improved upon.

3. Creating means. The resources needed to complete the project are assembled.
4. Creating opportunity. If it's an online service, then creating the websites and other portals. If it were to be a service, then the storefront, etc.
5. Recruiting. The team that will do the job is assembled.
6. Training. Training is held in whatever special skills the project requires.
7. Starting up. Start-up requires different attitudes and acknowledgments than just any regular day
8. Teething. Teething problems can be expected and special patience may be needed.
9. Gaining momentum. As the team works together, the pace of things picks up; the pace of routines smooths out.
10. Flow. Having reached a state of flow as a team, the project, I think, has become a channel for continuing abundance, as Archangel Michael has discussed:

Steve Beckow: I have been saying to readers that the Company of Heaven is watching financial wayshowers and stewards...

Archangel Michael: That is correct.

Steve: ... And that those who do well - in other words, do the job of hydrating society - will find themselves supported to go forward.

AAM: That is correct.



Steve: ... It's correct. Okay. I don't want to be saying something to them that's misleading. Thank you for being definite about that. (2)

## Footnotes

(1) "The Vision I'm Holding," July 30, 2016, at [http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/30/vision- im-working-towards/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/30/vision-im-working-towards/)

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 1, 2016.

## Choicepoints



---

“Choicepoints,” October 21, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/10/21/choicepoints/>

---

As we ascend through the gradual (and sometimes sudden) shifts in energies, we face choicepoints or forks in the road along the way.

Until now, we've been going along a path pretty much laid down by the controllers of the political and financial order. But one choicepoint we face now is that abundance will soon be here - at first, for people who've been willing or able to join or invest in the Revaluation, historic bonds and prosperity programs and later for whole populations as NESARA (1) is brought into play.

The choicepoint is how we deal with that abundance.

Until now, the choice has been to use it to realize the American dream. That dream, in its most basic form, was to achieve personal financial abundance, ostensibly through hard work. It was typified as a home with a white picket fence, two-car garage and 2.8 children per couple.

The theory that hard work, and more hard work, would result in abundance for any but a very small number has been falling into more and more disrepute over the years as the extent to which the economy has been controlled is revealed.

It joins the theory that wealth will trickle down from the elite to the working class. The elite put in measures to see that nothing trickled down to anyone; no crumbs fell from the table, etc.

We have to face the fact that we, who so detest being taken, scammed, or fooled have been thoroughly taken for a ride, not simply for decades, but for centuries and perhaps millennia.

There never was an intention on the part of our social and financial controllers to share the wealth.

They nearly got away with constructing a society that thoroughly served them and no one else. And then the whole facade collapsed.

And now it falls to us nimble mammals to rebuild the social institutions that the self-serving dinosaurs trampled down over long periods of recorded and unrecorded history.

For the self-serving bias, which lay at the basis of their social and financial policies, we're substituting selfless service.

For looking out for Number 1, we're substituting stewardship.

For the "me or you" attitude they spread, we're substituting "me and you."

For the Social Darwinism and competition they writ into their legislation and "social" programs, we're substituting the gospel of love and cooperation.

We're about to inherit the Divine Mother's sacred wealth, given in

trust to us to dispense to projects, groups and causes bent on creating a new society of compassion and sharing. (2)

We're being given given the opportunity to model new forms of business and social activity - universal medicare, socially-benign financing, business as if people mattered, etc.

We're being asked to relieve the world of such global problems as poverty, homelessness, sickness, hunger, drought, and pollution.

And we're being given it to re-establish the relationship in which money is, not simply energy, but love. Physical currency is gold and banknotes; spiritual currency is love and compassion.

If physical currency doesn't increase our spiritual currency, then we haven't escaped from the old paradigm of social competition in which only the strongest survive.

And if we haven't escaped that, then nothing we build will last. Only that which is built on a divine footing will last. Foundations of sand vs. foundations of rock.

Our lightworker business manual does not tell us how to succeed in office politics but how to engage with the divine qualities and find them within ourselves.

Our mentors are not masters of the universe but ascended masters. And soon we'll join them.

For now, the work is to organize ourselves, complete our plans, and then begin the task of distributing wealth to relieve suffering and provide the basis for building Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone.

## Footnotes

(1) NESARA stands for National Economic Security and Reformation

Act, an Act of the American Congress which incorporates the principles of the new economy and social polity. See "NESARA" at <http://goldengaiadb.com/NESARA>.

(2) Not in whole of course. We're to take care of our needs first and those of our families and friends.

## Living in a Small Community?



---

“Living in a Small Community?” Living in a Small Community?  
March 19, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/19/286815/>

---

I bumped into some folks from out of town in a neighborhood restaurant. They were actually reading the *Golden Age of Gaia* when we saw each other.

Leaving that pleasant surprise aside, I think that one part of the conversation we subsequently had should be reproduced here, while respecting their anonymity.

They wanted to give me (the Michaelangelo Fund) some of their money. They had a small number of Zim notes.

They live in a small British-Columbia Interior town. Many people there have been laid off because the forest-products industry is

languishing. Automation has killed off many more jobs. Things are not going well for many parts of the community.

If they gave their money to me, it may go to Africa or South America. Who will take care of their impoverished community?

In a small community, you have even less chance of having a conversation with informed lightworkers than you do in a major city. You may be the only ones who know what's going on, as with these folks.

It becomes harder to do the work of funding because no one else knows the full picture. Building Nova Earth? What's that? It takes more nerve and courage to lead the way under those circumstances.

Be that as it may, who's going to take care of that small community if you don't?

So no, thank you very much but don't send your money to me. Use it to fund your very own community.

\*\*\*

How to do that?

As a general rule: Fund people-intensive projects and services that are already serving the public and doing a good job of it.

Not projects that will put people out of work or spoil the environment. Look for any organization that's doing a good and needed job already in your community and expand it.

Fund local artists and craftspeople. Give to the local hospital or build one if you don't have one. Look for populations that are not being adequately serviced - start with single mothers and the elderly.

Look at neighboring communities and offer a grant to anyone who imports a useful people service from another community to yours (hospice care, after-school meals programs, tutors for kids, innovative daycare, home-visiting doctors, Internet-access libraries).

Speak to young people and find out what they need.

I'm told that those who do a good job of irrigating their community can expect to receive more.

(1) This is an operation that's been planned over eons and Archangel Michael has told me that the Company of Heaven doesn't intend to let it to go off the rails or languish.

Take care of your own community first and, only after that, send money to the funds that are doing work in other areas of the world.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael: That is why we have also said, (this is an aside) there will be several waves of abundance. So we give you the allowance [developing his metaphor of a child receiving an allowance] and we see how you do. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.)

Steve Beckow: Now I have been saying to readers that the Company of Heaven is watching financial wayshowers and stewards...

Archangel Michael: That is correct.

Steve:... And that those who do well - in other words, do the job of hydrating society - will find themselves supported to go forward.

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: ... It's correct. Okay. I don't want to be saying something to them that is misleading. Thank you for being definite about that.



(Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 1, 2016.)

Steve Beckow: Bumper cars are going to be coming with more wealth when we've used up this money, is that correct?

Archangel Michael: That is correct. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 24, 2015.)

Steve Beckow: Well, Lord, when people benefit from the Reval, some people could think, "Well, look, I'm going to hold on to what I've gained," and other people may think, "No, no, I'm going to get my portion" – we'll come to that in a minute - "but a portion of what I've gained I'm going to share with others, to help others." Am I correct in thinking that those people who cultivate generosity will – how can I say this? – well, why not just say it frankly? – will be used as channels for further abundance?

Archangel Michael: Yes, that is correct. Understand: love begets love; generosity begets gratitude, begets generosity; joy begets generosity, begets gratitude. You are absolutely correct. ("Archangel Michael on How to Work with the Reval," Sept. 30, 2013 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/the-reval-itself/archangel-michael-on-how-to-work-with-the-reval/>.)

Archangel Michael: We are very aware of human history and how people have a tendency, even with the purest of hearts, to shift and perhaps even go a little crazy. So ... know that where there are gaps and holes we are waiting to see how the shift is affecting the collective of humanity and the collective of the foundations and the various groups. (Personal Reading with Archangel Michael and Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 11, 2013.)

Archangel Michael: There will be other sources of funding. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 27, 2013.)

## Dislodging the illuminati



*Credit: thefreethoughtproject.com*

---

“Dislodging the illuminati,” Aug. 17, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/23/global-love-turning-desert-watered-plain/>

---

I have a friend who’s in the front lines of dispersing funds after the Reval.

And she was wondering if there was more she could do in the face of hearing of cases of police brutality, government crackdowns which probably hide human-rights abuses, etc.

Perhaps let me say a word about the current crackdowns and then turn to the question of what might be done to dislodge the Illuminati.

Some years ago the U.S. government was holding joint military exercises with names like Valient Shield, whose purpose was to create an integrated response to that old chestnut, which they invented: Terrorism.

The Illuminati had created the "problem," which they called "terrorism." It was the government itself, and its allies, who brought the World Trade Center down to create an environment in which human rights could be curtailed.

There were no Arab terrorists. Most of the crew hired to play their part were Mossad agents. Now they were creating the "solution."

Valient Shield and its counterparts were designed to train various law-enforcement and military agencies to take the next step: to work together when martial law was declared after another false-flag "terrorist" episode.

All the FEMA camps, trains with shackles, and plastic coffins were part of the Illuminati's scheme to take over the world, beginning with the United States.

Now doesn't that sound corny - taking over the world? Who would believe this stuff? Who makes it up?

And yet it was true. Area 51, deep underground military bunkers, the CIA and the international drug trade, black projects, the School of the Americas, Solar Warden, bases on the Moon and Mars, attempts to start World War III, etc., etc. - all of it was true and part of their planned takeover.

I think it's clear that what's happening right now is that the illuminati are backed into a corner. Their finances are going or nearly gone. Many subordinates have broken rank and jumped ship. The Illuminati are not the power they once were.

And I think they've responded by yanking the chain of anyone who's left. Call in all the chips. Ring the alarm bell. Hence the police brutality, Illuminati governments making threats, etc., which I consider to be purely temporary and having no real bite behind it.

What I don't think my colleague may realize, and I could be wrong,

is that her activities in dispersing funds after the Reval are frontline in the work to dislodge the Illuminati

The money she gives to single mothers, seniors, the sick and the disabled will raise their spirits and lift them above the vibration of Illuminati control. We as a society will soon be lost to them as willing slaves and docile sheeple.

Anyone working post-Reval on correcting abuses, leveling the playing field, enfranchising the disenfranchised, spreading health where the cabal spread disease, etc., is working to end the rule of the Illuminati on Planet Earth. And their efforts will produce results.

So don't give a second thought to doing more. What you'll be doing will make all the difference in the world.

## Here to Clean Up Planet Earth



---

"Here to Clean Up Planet Earth," Dec. 21, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/12/21/clean-planet-earth/>

---

Archangel Michael explained what the Company of Heaven hopes we'll do with our currency recently:

"Is it important that humans - because this is what they're used to working with - have currency to create this healing of the human race and, yes, of soil and water - but that is because they have sullied it as well - and give Gaia a chance to breathe again." (1)

Diane of Sirius advised us on May 29, 2009, that "karma operates at all levels and you are responsible for making good the damage you [have] done to your beautiful Earth." (2)

The Arcturian Group on June 26, 2016, also explained to us:

"Many still look to Light Beings or evolved extraterrestrials to 'fix' the world, but because of free will they cannot step in and do the work for you." (3)

Even Jesus told us that he's not coming down in power in the clouds to save the Earth. We are the Earth's saviors and soon we'll know who we are.

"If you have an idea of what you want to see manifest, why wait? Are you waiting for a saviour to come and make everything right? Well, the saviour is already here. You are your own saviour.

"I am not going to come down, as has been foretold in some of your religious/ philosophical teachings, in a chariot of white light and say, 'You and you and you and you, come with me. The rest of you, you have more work to do.' It is not going to happen that way.

"You are your own saviour as you make choice to be your own saviour, as you make choice to say, 'Wow, I'm much more than I ever thought I was. I thought I was just human.' Well, that is part of you, and it is a blessed part of you, the human experience, but it is not all of who you are." (4)

Patricia Diane Cota Robles explains why it was necessary for so many of us starseeds to incarnate here:

"Through our I AM Presence, we were well aware of the Universal Laws governing the evolution of the Sons and Daughters of God. We knew that in order for something to manifest in the physical plane, it must be invoked or asked for through the free will choice of someone existing in the physical plane.

"With this inner knowing, we clearly understood that in order for us to transform the Earth and all her Life into the infinite perfection of the New Earth, we must be abiding in the physical plane. This is what is meant by the words, "God needs a body."

"No matter how much our Father-Mother God and the Company of Heaven want to help us lift out of the horrific situations we have created, they will not interfere with our free will. But once we lift our heads above the mud puddle of our human miscreations and ask for Divine Intervention, the floodgates of Heaven open in response to our heartfelt pleas." (5)

So here we are, midway through our missions and about to usher in what could for many of us be the public part of our service. We're to heal the human race with our earnings; we're to restore the damaged Earth as well.

And later on we'll find ourselves serving as spokesbeings for many other planetary purposes, as Michael explains here:

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... become the spokesbeings for many." (6)

Every day brings us nearer the time to buckle on our harness and take up Michael's sword of peace, truth - and abundance.

## Footnotes

- (1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, Oct. 11, 2016.
- (2) Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at <http://>

[www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

- (3) Arcturian Group, June 26, 2016, at <http://onenessofall.com>
- (4) Jeshua, Sept. 2009, through Judith Coates, at <http://tinyurl.com/35yuj9w>.
- (5) Patricia Diane Cota-Robles, "This is Our Moment!" Mar. 6, 2009, at <http://spiritlibrary.com/era-of-peace/this-is-our-moment>.
- (6) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016.



# **\*\*\* Leadership \*\*\***

## Wanted: Lightworker Leaders to Help Build Nova Earth



---

“Wanted: Lightworker Leaders to Help Build Nova Earth,” June 11, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/11/wanted-lightworker-leaders-help-build-nova-earth/>

---

Last year, Archangel Michael confided to us:

“It is time for [the] assumption of leadership responsibility to be front and center.” (1) He issued this summons:

“You are being called to join the [lightworker] leadership ... team, those who will show the way for the beautiful souls now awakening from their spiritual slumber. Thousands are needed to facilitate and assist in this next wave of awakening that is now in progress, for it encompasses millions upon millions.” (2)

“You,” he told us, “are the embodiment and the physical anchors, activators, doers of creating Nova Earth. You are the anchors of

ascension, of the new reality, of the heart consciousness that is the new reality.” (3)

He described the new world we lightworkers were creating:

“Nova Earth ... is a physical reality where ascended beings of all stripes, colors, beliefs, preferences come together to create wondrous things, whether it is an institution or a structure or a building or a family.” (4)

He told us: “This wondrous new [reality] ... has not been done in form [before], anchored in a physical reality, a physical reality that is absolutely interdimensional. That is the task at hand.” (5)

What he asked us to do was “to step forth in the truth of your gifts, your abilities...some in a minor way, some in a major way, but each in accordance with your true mission and purpose on Gaia - not on other planets...in tandem and cooperation with your Star brothers and sisters, but not off planet...to bring forth” this wonderful new world. (6)

“We know the magnitude of what we are asking,” he reassured us, “but we also know the support that we are prepared to give on every level.” (7)

There would be a new form of leadership, he suggested. It “does not come from an arbitrary assumption of control. It comes from a deeper desire than ever to truly serve.” (8)

He went on to explain:

“It is not about the old realm of control or greed, anything like that. In order for the plan to unfold, in order for the practical building blocks (which is what you’re asking for - money) to be in place, there has need to be a very strong re-assumption of leadership.” (9)

A very strong re-assumption of leadership. We lightworkers need to demonstrate strong leadership - you and me - if we're to make events like the post-Reval reconstruction of the world work. How did he define leadership? In May of 2015 he told us:

“Leadership is assuming your responsibilities, acknowledging, accepting, embracing the wonder of who you are. And, yes, to refer to those core issues, to not allow those core issues to, in any way, interfere with the fulfillment of who you are and why you came.” (10)

Leadership was understood throughout the universe, he explained.

“We use this term that you understand - and that is understood throughout many intergalactic cultures - of leadership, of responsibility, of teamwork, of cohesion, of discernment, of all the divine qualities, not based on the old realm of control and authority and lust and arbitrary decision-making, but, upon the paradigm, upon the construct of sharing your talents and abilities.” (11)

How does one serve? He replied: “Each in their own particular way.” (12)

“Everyone, and I say this to a planet that has billions of people, each of you have brought unique capacities, talents, and abilities to create and co-create individually and collectively. And increasingly what you are going to hear us speak of is this union between – not only above and below, within and without – but the individual and the collective. You have a song, you can't have one without the other. Well, this is where we truly begin to delve into this.” (13)

So individual leadership first, shading into collective leadership. He's laying out the map for us, just as he laid out the map for me in regard to the Michaelangelo Fund in my May 27 reading.

There will always be a need for leaders, he stressed. Never again will it be filled by a single individual:

“Sweet angels, whether you are earth-keeper or portal, wayshower or starseed, there will always be need for people, individuals, and groups, who will step forward and say, I can do that. I can take the lead because this is within the realm of my competence. I understand what is required. I am ready, willing, able, excited, interested, enthusiastic to do this.

"And in that, you both lead the parade and act as the shepherd. You hold the vision and you go to the back of the line to make sure that no one is left behind.

“That is what leadership is. It is not assuming a primary position, because leadership is shared. It does not rest in one individual, one institution. Those times, my friends, are over.” (14)

Leading the parade and shepherding the stragglers: what unites them? Service. The essence of the roadmap he's laying out for us can be summed up in two words: "Love" and "service." As he said, you can't have one without the other.

When a team member asked that we broaden our audience from merely lightworkers to all other people on the planet, I asked AAM if this was the plan. He replied that it was not. The plan was that lightworkers as a group would eventually expand to include everyone on the planet.

Archangel Michael: It is important for the lightworker community [to lead] because they have stepped forward, acknowledged, and remembered why they are here.

So we are in this sacred partnership. Are we in partnership with every being on the planet? Yes. But it is difficult when you are in a partnership and the other person does not

realize it. So we are working with those who realize we are in partnership. And so that is why we are having these conversations. ...

Does the conversation expand organically and naturally? Does the energy go out to the entire planet, those who want to hear and those who don't want to hear? Yes, it does. But it begins with the lightworker community. That is what we have need of.

Steve Beckow: And I suppose then more and more people join the lightworker community?

AAM: Exactly, until it is one family and one path. (15)

There are reasons for basing his plans for Nova Earth on the leadership of lightworkers.

All the personal clearing of core issues and vasanas and the opening to heart consciousness that we've done equips us to lead. This is according to plan. Send masterful, ascended starseeds to Earth to leaven the loaf. And we have.

The newly awakening have not the same depth of clearing and breadth of experience to be able to lead, he says.

“If no one [from among lightworkers] steps forward into the ‘how to’, into how do we go about this? How do we begin? How do we proceed? How do we build? How do we create in the practical sense? then there is a massive vacuum because many of the billions upon your planet have not yet learned, adapted and integrated the new tools - the fullness of this new energy.

“So they ... try to step up to create and to take the leadership role, [but] they do not have the training and insight to do this in a way that is achievable. It is not a critique or a criticism

or a judgment in any way of the collective, but if they are not fully engaged and enjoying the energy of wholeness, then they are not bringing the engineering of that wholeness to the project of creating Nova Earth. So there is a lack, a vacuum of leadership.

“Now, who upon this wondrous planet, who has been hiding in the shadows or edging out, or in the limelight and is ready? Who has prepared? Who has been diligent and practiced patience and fortitude and stamina, and anchored the divine qualities? Who is it that is prepared to do this? Well, it is the lightworkers.” (16)

He asks us plainly if we will take the next step in our missions and assume a leadership role in whatever lightwork we do. Not like we're pushing someone off the stage or asking for attention. Where leadership is already present, we're stating our willingness to lead if more leadership is needed. Where leadership is absent, we're introducing it, initiating it in our communities.

He asks us:

“Are you willing to step to the fore? Are you among those who are ready and willing to guide and direct, to steadfastly hold the focus of the new vision - the new Divine Blueprint for Heaven and Earth - and then to see that it is manifested for the highest good of all?” (17)

What he says applies especially, in my view, to the new circle of lightworkers who've participated in the Reval and now have the funds to make a difference in their communities.

He asks lightworkers to come forward and offer a different form of leadership than Earth has known hitherto, one based on love and service. Unless we do, the Company of Heaven will have no partners, no ground crew, with whom to build Nova Earth for the inhabitants of this planet.

The next step after our intense personal cleansing - our polishing of the statue - is to take the step to leadership. All of us. To begin thinking as leaders, planning as leaders, and acting as leaders.

He's not speaking theoretically or generally. He's speaking concretely and specifically to you. Will you step forward and lead?

I've stepped forward and am already leading. You read the results of it every day. Yes, it's scary. I constantly dread someone saying: "On what or whose authority do you lead?" I also dread the rise of arrogance.

But like everything else, once we start leading, it gets easier every day.

## Footnotes

- (1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Apr. 3, 2015. [Hereafter AAM, April 3, 2015.]
- (2) "Archangel Michael: Are You Ready to Embody Your Sacred Fire Energy?" channelled through Ronna Herman, November 29, 2013, at: <http://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/messages-aam/750-aam-12-2013.html>.
- (3) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership, April 16, 2015," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/25/transcript-archangel-michael-on-mastery-and-leadership-april-16-2015/>.
- (4) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership, April 16, 2015," *ibid.*
- (5) *Loc. cit.*
- (6) AAM, April 3, 2015, *ibid.*



- (7) Loc. cit.
- (8) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=258317>.
- (9) Loc. cit.
- (10) AAM, April 3, 2015, *ibid*.
- (11) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, *ibid*.
- (12) Loc. cit.
- (13) "Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, " channelled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/>.
- (14) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership, April 16, 2015," *ibid*.
- (15) "Archangel Michael: The Path of Ascension is the Path to Freedom," channelled by Ronna Herman, August 29, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/30/archangel-michael-via-ronna-herman-the-path-of-ascension-is-the-path-to-freedom/>

## Leaders in the New Financial Paradigm



---

“Leaders in the New Financial Paradigm ,” May 7, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/07/leaders-in-the-new-financial-paradigm/>

---

### When the Reval Hits...

When the Reval occurs, I think the biggest challenge for me will be to remain calm and balanced.

I used to think that, when it happened, I’d join a Vancouver group that was whooping it up and get silly.

But now I no longer believe I’ll do that. If I combin the impact of sudden wealth with the delirium of a raucous evening, I think I’d run the risk of exciting deep vasanas that could be handled in the space of calm balance but probably not in the space of uproarious imbalance.

I believe that the vasanas that sudden wealth triggers may be

enough to sweep the strongest of us off our feet. Therefore I'd like to increase the chances that I remain on mine by staying off somewhere, calm and quiet.

Once the Reval hits, it's going to bring us lightworkers into contact with the outside world in ways that may be entirely foreign to most of us. No time to practice then.

After the excitement subsides, I'll jettison everything that isn't important and just focus in on what's vital. Just get the immediate job done and hide out for a few days. Let the temporary insanity pass and then begin the work. (OK, after a week's vacation in Europe.)

I'm not sure if it's the General or the heart opening, but I sense the importance of certain things now that I wouldn't have before. In this case, I'm deeply aware of the importance of the work we do as financial lightworkers.

It isn't necessarily the extent of our work that's most important, it seems to me. It's our willingness to lead.

## **Financial Wayshowing and Financial Stewardship**

We're to accomplish two tasks: "financial wayshowing" and "financial stewardship"?

(1) Financial wayshowing, for me, means leading the way in the reception and dissemination of the Divine Mother's gifted wealth.

It involves:

- "Owning" the Divine Plan, Planning our financial actions and responses, Leading by example,
- Creating and drawing on best practices, Taking risks if necessary,

- Leaping into the unknown willingly, and, in the process, Building the new financial paradigm.

It's a collective effort, suited to team players, in which people with abundance use a portion of it (their "disposable income") for community-related purposes.

(2) You and I are the steward of the Mother's money and, while all of us deserve to be paid for our labors and should pay ourselves first, with our disposable income, we're asked to make the world work for everyone. That's the task. That's Fifth Dimensionality. That's Nova Earth.

"Financial stewardship" refers to an attitude of devoted service to the Mother, whose money it is we're distributing. The Mother's steward is the honest broker, the reliable administrator, the person with integrity, an upright soul.

He or she watches over the interests of the Mother; i.e., the unfoldment of the Divine Plan. He or she manages the pipeline of abundance, which will only grow.

Let me state an initial hypothesis regarding the new financial paradigm. I offer it as a starting point: The currency of the old paradigm was money; the currency of the new paradigm is love. (1)

### **... Our Work Begins**

When the Reval comes, our work begins. Common to us all will be the fact that we'll be receiving the Mother's abundance and we're expected to use at least a portion of it to benefit the community in some way.

What way? Easy. Look around you. Find something that isn't working, and fix it. Something big and important. The bigger and more important, the better.

Look at the surface of Gaia, the water, the air. Look at the plant kingdom, the animal kingdom, the human realm. View them from the physical, chemical, biological, social, cultural, and spiritual standpoints.

If you find you can't do everything, finance others and let them use the funds to make unworkability work by putting in the fix or solution. The money ripples down, creates jobs and benefits many in what'll eventually become the new economy.

The chief obstacle may be the tendency to freeze up at the last moment and not want to release the funds. Usually that's motivated by the fear of "not enough." To overcome that, have a goodly-sized contingency fund below which you will not go. Put aside enough as well to pay your taxes. (The only piece of financial advice I'll give.)

A lot of the unworkability in the world lies in our beliefs and is relatively easy to eradicate. But hunger in Africa or honor killings in the Middle East may not be as easy.

Exactly what making the world work looks like is left up to you, me, and our guides.

Those who perform this function well, I'm convinced, will be used for larger assignments as financial wayshowers. If that's your passion, then perhaps demonstrate that you can be a steward of the Mother's wealth. Everyone is under extensive scrutiny, I think, to find and identify leaders.

Archangel Michael has asked for leaders to step forward. Those who do so in this area, I believe, will be leaders in setting the new financial paradigm.

## Footnotes

(1) Our love is our spiritual currency

## **The Nova CEO: The CEO as Listener**



---

“The Nova CEO: The CEO as Listener,” April 15, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/15/287663/>

---

As a result of what I see in myself and others, I've concluded that we need to help people who until now have worked best as Seconds-in-Command to find the confidence that allows them to make the transition to leaders.

This'll become more and more important as people unused to handling wealth and power find themselves in possession of both and thrust into a position of leadership.

Here's my suggested model for anyone in this field.

### **The CEO as Listener**

I suggest the creation of a new role, based on a new model of leadership, designed to stabilize matters and provide a source of confidence to the leader who hasn't quite made the complete jump yet.

I suggest the creation of a new model of "CEO." My model is the "CEO as Listener," the Nova CEO.

The Nova CEO provides a listening space for presidents who find something missing in their initiation and accomplishment of their ideas. That something turns out to be someone who will give the word, give the command.

Seeking a listening from a CEO is a transitional measure for one who hasn't fully discovered and uncovered that the heart is the ultimate source of their self-confidence, rather than someone in the outside world. Or hasn't operationalized that discovery yet.

It's a temporary, transitional role for the one who offers the service as well.

I've now played this role with a very small number of people over stretches of time and I know it works.

## **What is Listening?**

Definitions first. What is "listening"?

Listening, in my books, is an open reception (drawing on all the senses) of another's communication, an imaginative recreation of what that experience must have been like, a being with and experiencing whatever follows on as a result of experiencing it (feelings, conclusions, decisions), and a feeding back, if necessary or advisable, of what was received, what it felt like, etc.

Do this (or come close) and you're listening, according to me.

## **How It Works**

I think of being a listener as providing a second self. The listener sees things from the speaker's point of view and feeds back what that feels like.

When I play the role, the president of a company comes to me and reports a situation that needs handling. I listen until they're finished. I may ask for more details if I see they're still not finished but visibly upset by something.

But I won't try to distract them or redirect them. My job is to listen until they're complete, without judgment or distraction.

Often in the course of doing so, the president comes upon the answer to many if not most of their own questions.

But if not, when they're done, I ask them what they recommend. They tell me. I tell them to do it and arrange a date for them to report back.

That's it. Job done. All they needed was someone to listen to them, hear their recommendation, and then tell them to do what they themselves recommended. They needed someone to give the command.

What they do as accomplished Seconds-in-Command, they're fully able to do. They don't need our help there. All they need is the word from above, to have confidence in what they're doing.

Eventually they'll find their own internal confidence, their own GPS. Or, if they've found it, they'll have brought it into this area of their lives.

## **Advice Not Needed or Wanted**

The job of the new CEO does not include giving advice. It doesn't



preclude it either, in a few, usually urgent situations.

Otherwise, listening is in a different city to advising. You're in one city or the other. When we advise, we leave listening. We go through steps in our mind: We identify the problem, look inside for advice, find it, look for the opportunity to deliver it. All this time is spent outside listening.

By now we can't possibly recover where we left off. We are not listening, except to ourself.

(I've made more of the don't's into a separate note, here: <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/15/some-of-the-donts-in-listening/>)

If we look very, very closely, we'll find that the impulse to advise is born of the need to feel self- important. We want to feel as if we've contributed, as if we matter, and we're using the occasion to prove it.

The speaker sees we've withdrawn our attention, gone off somewhere (spaced out), and are no longer listening. They're on their own now. Abandoned again or whatever the vasana is that our lack of attention triggers in them. No one ever listens to me. Etc. And they leave demoralized.

What undermines our successful performance as a Nova CEO is this very impulse to feel self- important. That's the worm in the apple, more times than not. When I see people acting that way with me, I want to say to them: "Hey, I'm over here. I need you right now."

So if our intervention is designed, no matter how subtly, to prove what a good boy we are, don't go with it. Drop it. It's not in our job description as Nova CEOs.

Just be an open space that hears the other person and occasionally feeds back your understanding.

**Another Reason**

Here's another reason to offer this service.

Listening is the best way to be there for that other person without interfering with the exercise of their sovereign abilities and the expansion of their self-confidence.

The presidents may not have confidence in themselves at the time they approach you (which is why they approach you) but you have confidence in them. They expand into the space created by your confidence in them. Confidence becomes contagious until they discover its source, in their own hearts, the universal dispenser of all good things.

As they progressively get that confidence comes from within, progressively let go, yourself. Once their confidence is flowing from within, cut them loose. Let them fly.

Just as using you was a transitional measure for them, so is it only a temporary role for you. A successful Nova CEO can now let go of the dove.

## **The Outcome**

Congratulations. You reached a successful conclusion on that one. Imagine the whole sequence. Imagination is creative thought, more and more for us.

The sharper are the CEO's listening skills - and listening is a skill - the better able they are to perform as this new model is envisaged.

So, job description: A good listener with no self-importance who can hear a would-be leader completely and empower them to do exactly what they recommend, until their own self-confidence kicks in, at which point the CEO will be no longer needed.

Since these matters have a habit of unpacking themselves, you can

expect me to expand what I said here, on another occasion, into a new model of leadership generally: The Leader as Listener.

## Archangel Michael on the New Form of Leadership



*Credit: Michael D. O'Brien*

---

“Archangel Michael on the New Form of Leadership,” June 8, 2016,  
at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/08/new-form-leadership/>

---

On May 27, Archangel Michael said:

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... [will] become the spokesbeings for many." (1)

As we look ahead to the time when lightworkers will move into leadership positions, the cabal having disappeared from the public

scene, exactly what does leadership mean? What does it entail? Why are we afraid to take up a leadership role?

Archangel Michael discussed that subject in May of 2015 on *An Hour with an Angel*. I'd like to re-examine that discussion here.

If you find yourself with questions like "On whose authority do I take a leadership role?" or "What does humanity commonly seek?" this is the discussion to come to.

---

Archangel Michael: Previously, I have begun to speak about the new form of leadership. And I would say to thee, we use this term that you understand - and that is understood throughout many intergalactic cultures of leadership - of responsibility, of teamwork, of cohesion, of discernment, of all the divine qualities, not based on the old realm of control and authority and lust and arbitrary decision-making, but, upon the paradigm, upon the construct of sharing your talents and abilities.

Everyone, and I say this to a planet that has billions of people, each of you have brought unique capacities, talents, and abilities to create and co-create individually and collectively. And increasingly what you are going to hear us speak of is this union between – not only above and below, within and without – but the individual and the collective. You have a song: You can't have one without the other. (2) Well, this is where we truly begin to delve into this.

Leadership is assuming your responsibilities, acknowledging, accepting, embracing the wonder of who you are. And, yes, to refer to those core issues, to not allow those core issues to, in any way, interfere with the fulfillment of who you are and why you came.

We do not even need to discuss the thousands of other lifetimes that you have had if we simply look at leadership in terms of this life, this time, this time of magnificent transition, of ascension, of

awakening, because, in each of these phases, the role of leadership, the meaning of leadership, has had different quantifiers.

Now you can say to me, what does leadership look like, taste like? What is it experienced as in a society that is ascended, that is based on divine qualities and equality? What does it look like when the egoic control, when the manipulation, when freedom is the watchword and people are free to step forward? When there is gender equality, racial equality, financial equality, when the structures of the old and the systems that have bound you are gone? What does it look like?

Well, sweet angels, there is still a need for people, whether you are earth-keeper or portal, wayshower or starseed, there will always be need for people, individuals, and groups, who will step forward and say, I can do that. I can take the lead because this is within the realm of my competence. I understand what is required. I am ready, willing, able, excited, interested, enthusiastic to do this. And in that, you both lead the parade and act as the shepherd. You hold the vision and you go to the back of the line to make sure that no one is left behind.

That is what leadership is. It is not assuming a primary position, because leadership is shared. It does not rest in one individual, one institution. Those times, my friends, are over.

When we speak of mastery, again we speak of the individual coming to the place of their mastery. But as you go forward as a collective, you then become an expression, a collective, a circle, a massive circle of mastery, each in your own particular chosen realms.

There is need for all of this. As I have said [previously], too often, for very legitimate [reasons], many of you, particularly who are light workers and love holders, have maintained an exceptionally low profile. And you have done so for reasons of protection, and protection in the true sense of security, fight or flight, but also protection of your psyche, of your soul, for social protection so that

your family did not think you were insane.

[You have done so] so that socially you would be able to operate, or you would be able to operate within a corporate environment that frowned on such things as active spiritual quests, and, heaven forbid, a spiritual quest that was above and beyond the corporate goals.

So you have had a variety of reasons. You have played an old third-dimensional game with cause. But that cause, that rationale, has come to an end. It is not just ending. It is already over. It has ceased. Then you say, but dear Lord, we are not in Nova Earth. We are not in the Golden Times as yet.

Well, I could say two things to you: Why do you think that you are not? What is it about these times that you do not feel that you are already in your leadership position creating the Golden Age? And at the same time I will say: No, you are not quite there yet. You are in this time of transition. You are in this time of the great awakening. And is it not exciting and magnificent, and is it not at times frustrating, above and below?

But during the time of transition, which is where I would like to focus our discussion this day, it is more crucial than ever that the leadership – personal, collective – step forward and be seen. Yes, we are talking about exposure. We are talking about vulnerability, but we are also talking about liberation, about not censoring your words, your actions, your dreams, your purpose, and what you are birthing and bringing forth in the name of the Mother, in the name of the galactics and intergalactics, Gaia, and all of humanity.

It is freeing, beloveds. It is freeing to not keep that bushel basket over your head any longer. You say, Lord, I do not know if I am ready because I still have a family, neighbors, colleagues that think that my belief systems are not in accordance with the mainstream.

And I say, yes, that is correct. But how does this mainstream shift? It

shifts, beloved ones, through your beliefs, through your actions, through what you are bringing forth. (3)

Steve Beckow: I think where I would first like to begin, Lord, is to get clear on what the source of our authority is. If we're going to step out and lead, usually we lead on the basis of representing something or doing it on behalf of something. What is the nature and the source of our authority for our leadership? I almost know what you are going to say, but I would like to get it on the record.

Archangel Michael: Of course you know what I am going to say, dear heart. You do it on the authority of the Divine Mother. You do it on my authority. You do it on the authority of the Company of Heaven, the Council of Love, your star family, your intergalactic brothers and sisters. But most of all, you do it on the authority of humanity. You do it on the authority of your sacred self.

Authority, in the truest meaning of the word [being the "author" of an action], is the assumption of a role and responsibility to fulfill a mission, an undertaking, whether it is of a long nature of several million years, or of a brief nature of an assignment.

But you have come from a paradigm — a very strong paradigm — of control. You have come from a system where people have said and believed: Do you have the authority to do that? Always in a challenging and somewhat negative manner: By whose authority do you act?

And for a variety of reasons, all related to liberation, freedom, and self-worth, there has been a hesitancy for human beings, individuals, to step forward and say: On my authority, on my supreme authority as a servant of the Mother that lives within, as a servant of humanity for whom I speak.

And then they will say: By whose authority do you have the right to speak for the collective?



That is where unity consciousness comes to the forefront. That is where the truth speaking – which has been very absent – where the truth speaking of what humanity truly wants, desires, yearns for, and diligently, consistently works to create, comes to the forefront.

When you speak for humanity, what do they want? Well, you know the first thing I would say is peace. Because, unless there is peace upon the planet, the love does not have a chance to flourish in the garden. But you begin to speak with authority and responsibility - because you cannot divorce these two - it is like hope and trust, you cannot divorce them. You cannot separate them.

And you have the authority, the God-given source - whatever you choose to call the One - you have the authority to speak the truth, not some concoction of what you think, or hope humanity wants, but the truth of what you know humanity wants in a collective way. Because you all want the same thing, regardless of cultures, of politics, of religions, of institutions, of backgrounds, of socio-economics. ...

When you prod the hearts of humanity, what they want is the fulfillment of their potential and that is to be Love.

That is why there are so many mythologies, imageries, stories of what heaven is. Everyone is looking for a heaven – whether it is a place that is paved with golden streets or a place of oblivion, of sheer energy and sheer love; whether it is a place where you are reunited with those you cherish and those that you have never known, your guardian angels in form – everyone wants the same thing.

They project it to a future state not upon planet because they fear, and haven't accepted, the leadership role that they can create that heaven on Earth right now. That is the meaning of Nova Earth: It is a physical reality where ascended beings of all stripes, colors, beliefs, preferences come together to create wondrous things, whether it is an institution or a structure or a building or a family. ...

Now, what do we need in terms of co-creating with you, our beloved partners? What do we need in terms of going forth? We need each of you to declare yourselves, not in abrasive, aggressive, egoic ways. That would simply be re-anchoring the old third, and that is the last thing, above or below, that is desired.

But we need you to begin to create what you know, each and every day, in that day, in that framework, in the week, in the month, in the years ahead, what are you capable of bringing forth? What is it in your mastery that you have brought to Earth and perhaps have been ignoring out of fear or trepidation? What talent is it that you have that truly contributes? Because that is what leadership is, it is your contribution of stepping forth.

So, on whose authority do you assume this leadership role? My beloved friends, on your sovereign right as Gaians upon the planet charged with the responsibility and the joy of creating Nova Earth.

(4)

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016.

(2) Love and marriage, Love and marriage,  
Go together like a horse and carriage. This I tell you, brother.  
You can't have one without the other.

(3) "Transcript: Archangel Michael - On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=258317>.

(4) Loc. cit.

## Archangel Michael on Heart-Centered Leadership



---

“Archangel Michael on Heart-Centered Leadership,” Aug. 11, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/11/archangel-michael-on-heart-centered-leadership/>

---

*As I go through past readings, preparing them for incorporation in a comprehensive file I maintain, I came across this discussion of leadership on July 21, 2015, which I reproduce here for its usefulness.*

*Archangel Michael's opening remarks are also noteworthy and seem to be intended for public consumption. The discussion of leadership follows them.*

---

Steve Beckow: Greetings, Lord

Archangel Michael: Welcome to you, my beloved brother of blue. Welcome to this time of extraordinary change - yes, of breakthrough, breakdown, reconstruction, and reconstitution. This is the constant.

But never has it been so apparent as the humans go forth in folly, in victory, in war and peace. The key is that they are embracing the change and that they do go forward - sometimes yes, under misstep, and sometimes in courageous valour.

Might I even say, beloved one, that at this time, being upon the planet and being involved in the work of spreading light and love is courageous valor. Even in silence, the continuity, the constancy and the certainty is an act of valor. It is an act of trust. It is an act of hope. It is an act of love.

Know that, when I say that I speak of “act,” I speak of action. I speak of forward thrust and this is what is required. No, not to be loved. It is required in terms of the individual’s plans within the Mother’s plan. There is a time for stillness and all action emanates, when it is of truth and balance, from that place of stillness, of balance.

It is not a flurry of activity, of expression, of creativity for its own sake. It has need to be clear, directed, thoughtful, considerate, kind, gentle, strong. But it has need to be action. The time for light workers, love holders, for all of Gaia, stepping forth, is now.

\* \* \*

Steve: Leadership. I know so very little about it and I haven’t time to study the subject. What do I need to know to do a better job than I’m doing?

Archangel Michael: That you are the shepherd and you are the pathfinder. Now you say to me, “Dearest Lord, how am I supposed to

be at the head of the flock and at the bottom of the flock at the same time?” It is called by bi-location. [Laughs]

There are times that it is a balancing act. There are times when you must show the way through the mountain pass. You must show the way to where the water is, where people will be nourished and refreshed and reconstituted.

And then there are times when you must stand back. You may nudge from behind but you are allowing and respecting those within your group, your circle, humanity to find their way.

It is not that you withdraw support and it is not that you stop dropping clues, but you allow them, your term would be, creative chaos.

Chaos for its own sake, for its own value is ridiculous. There is no reward. There is no creation. But there is time for creative chaos when out of what appears to be mayhem comes new and deeper understanding, new ideation and a new sense of empowerment.

Leadership is a tenuous role and it is particularly tenuous in terms of the understanding, in the new paradigm, of heart-centred awareness, of heart-centred love.

You are never attempting to control but you are very clear about what is acceptable, what are the principles of daily life, of operation. If it is not of clarity, if it is not of sweetness and of love, then there is no place for it.

So the leader/leadership is the role-modelling of love, of consideration, but of clarity. There is too much indecision, waiting, inaction.

You know this in your work, beloved. When you write and when you take positions, you point the way. You do not nay-say anyone else. You create the room for a broader discussion, whether it is corrupt

or incorrupt or somewhere in the middle.

That is leadership. It is not telling people what to do. It is role-modelling.

Steve: I can do it in my writing. I have no problem with that. It is in person where the difficulties arise, especially when I get impatient and just want something to happen.

AAM: You and I both, dear heart! When you feel impatient, when you feel like you want to scream and perhaps even wring somebody's neck, take a giant step backwards. These are the days I encourage you to take time for your beloved self. Take a giant step backwards and simply watch the show.

Steve: What steps would you advise I take to see that communication happens on the teams. AAM: Allow them to express themselves in a neutral way.

We are not simply speaking of Perro. We are talking about neutrality. So you can express how you feel and this is them finding their voice so that they do not need to feel that they are withholding. But let them express themselves without feeling that there will be a reaction, so that they learn to express themselves.

But it is not, and let me be very clear about this, it is not withholding. It is not you withholding either. So for example, if somebody is saying something that to you is incorrect, outrageous or is, shall we say, sparking you, it is not responding in that momentary fluster.

But it is expressing, perhaps not even at the same time, but expressing that this is how I feel about what you said. It is expressing it in a way that is encouraging and giving everybody the latitude to express, where no one is considered right or wrong, other than the information.

But information, and I use that in the broadest sense of the word, cannot be withheld. If it is, then you are not operating as a team. It is that simple.

## The Challenges of Lightworker Leadership



Credit: [cubedaze.com](http://cubedaze.com)

---

“The Challenges of Lightworker Leadership,” July 17, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/17/the-challenges-of-lightworker-leadership/>

---

I remember hearing Ram Dass long ago say that truth used to be a luxury, but now it had become a necessity.

There are lots of things that used to be luxuries which have become necessities. I saw one today.

I was doing something for another and I saw I was doing it with an ulterior motive. I had a hidden agenda.

What do we do when we see that? (1) Forget about it. (2) Feel bad



and still forget about it. (3) Address it.

Both (1) and (2) occur in unconscious awareness. We get no higher than our thoughts and feelings, but we don't reach the actor, the soul, the Self. That we only do in conscious awareness.

If we're to (3) address it, there has to be someone present and willing to do that. The persona who forgets about it is not willing; the persona who feels bad and still forgets about it is not. The one who's willing is not a persona at all. Its presence is a created act as a result of us taking a stand.

Its presence results in conscious awareness. Its presence is the first tenuous, shadowy appearance of the Self.

Before I go further, I need to make an aside. In the growth movement, it was viewed as an accomplishment to be able to call ourselves on our own stuff.

Calling ourselves used to be a luxury, but I now see it rapidly becoming a necessity.

I'm in a position in my life where I'm more and more having to make tough decisions and to make them entirely on my own. I can no longer turn to this person or that and air my woes. I can no longer fish for sympathy or ask to have this cup taken from me. I'm "it."

Some months ago I saw that I was the one who had to take care of me. Now I'm also seeing that I'm the one who has to call myself on my stuff. And I'd better do it way ahead of everybody else if things are to move forward. Otherwise I'll be perennially putting out brush fires instead of self- correcting and avoiding brush fires.

It's ten times more effective to call myself on my own stuff than wait for others to do it. If people see that we're not willing to do so, but require them to call us, resentment builds.

Taking care of me and calling myself on my stuff cannot be done

from a place of unconscious awareness. The minute I do either, I push myself into conscious awareness, not quite propel myself, but make it uncomfortable to do otherwise.

In the situation at hand, I called myself on my ulterior motives and hidden agenda. I asked myself what was fair to do no matter what and determined to do that.

The rise of the person willing to take responsibility for myself at this level carries with it another price in loneliness. (1) I realized that, once one determines to lead, one gives up the luxury of complaining and playing poor me. One gives up the luxury of getting others to rescue one or shelter one. When we lead, by definition, there's no one out in front of us. Now we're "it."

Engaging in complaining and asking to be rescued can be socially engaging and can result in the trading of strokes. (2) But the leader has to give these up, in the end and it can add to isolation and loneliness.

What was it Paul said? When I became a man, I had to put aside childish things?

Years ago we discussed being monarchs in our own domain. (3) The realization, appreciation, and actualization of that state of being just grows and grows.

## Footnotes

(1) We've discussed the loneliness of the long-distance lightworker here: "The Loneliness of the Long-Distance Lightworker," June 8, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/08/the-loneliness-of-the-long-distance-lightworker/>. This is the loneliness of the lightworker leader.

(2) By strokes I mean gestures laden with concern and love, which are received and leave the receiving person feeling happy and

full.

- (3) See "Monarchs in Our Own Domain," Aug. 5, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/08/05/monarchs-in-our-own-domain/> and "Everyone Their Own King or Queen," June 24, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/24/everyone-a-king-or-queen/>.

## Look at the Coming World Leader



---

“Look at the Coming World Leader,” August 16, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/16/look-at-the-coming-world-leader/>

---

If you're looking for world leaders, look in the mirror.

You remember what Michael said, that lightworkers not stepping forward into world leadership roles would leave a vacuum that would be hard to fill? (1)

Non-lightworkers are usually not up to speed with what's happening or what's possible. When they try to lead under the circumstances, the process lacks vision and the outcome is nowhere near as productive or rapid.

We lightworkers will need to step up and lead.

Our star family will be landing. No, they're not looking to do it all themselves or 'take over the place.' In fact, as Michael explains:

"The Galactics have no shortage of money and so there will be some very massive projects and the funds will be made available but they will really ask for human leadership in order to be not be seen as trying to in any way assume control." (2)

The scope there will be for participation seems endless looking at things from this point forward.

We'll be trying to integrate the global about-face in economics that will have occurred. And we'll be "swept away" by a planetary heart opening, welcomed by some but not necessarily by all.

Are we in the wash cycle or the spin cycle? Or both at once?

You've seen the movie of these chaotic times. Ship's captain trying to make it to the steering wheel in a storm. That may be how it feels for a lot of people.

Only lightworkers will have a grasp on what's actually happening. Only they will know we're headed for safe harbor once the storm is over.

This storm will lead to complete freedom for the peoples of the world. And I don't mean those as hollow words. A return of peace. A return of caring for each other. A return of watching out for each other.

I knew that world in the Fifties. I just assumed everyone did. But the more I saw of the world, the more I realized that I lived in an island of sanity.

I saw that I was more fortunate than I could find words to express ... once I saw how some others lived.

Well, now the world will have means, motive, and opportunity to end poverty on Earth and create a world that works for everyone. (3)

Werner Erhard used to speak about the power of an idea whose time has come. Once the three events I mentioned above occur (the Reval, Disclosure, and a heart opening), I predict that the end of poverty on the planet will be an idea whose time has come.

And lightworkers will be leading this effort. Only they are capable of sustained focus on a goal such as Nova Earth.

Only they know the extent of who is behind this work to restore Gaia to her original glory. Archangels? Ascended masters? Galactics? Only lightworkers would understand.

And only they have a sense of the magnitude of our work together - how it ripples throughout the universe, where civilizations will follow in our footsteps towards mass, physical Ascensions, using our templates.

Look in the mirror. Look at the coming world leader.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Lead or Leave a Vacuum," January 23, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/01/23/lead-leave-vacuum/>

(2) Archangel Michael to Kathleen Mary Willis through Linda Dillon, Nov. 13, 2012.

(3) Werner Erhard is the author of the phrase.

# **\*\*\* Prospects \*\*\***

## Ascension, the Reval, and Us



---

“Ascension, the Reval, and Us,” Aug. 2, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/02/ascension-reval-us/>

---

I’m writing this synopsis of what we know about ascension and how the Reval fits into it for the specific use and guidance of currency holders.

We need to begin by setting the context. The context in which most of us have been operating for the last few centuries has been called empirical materialism.

Basically it holds that only what is seen, heard, touched, felt, and in other ways physically known is real.



But that leaves out most of the big players in the Reval, such as Archangel Michael, St. Germaine, Kwan Yin, the galactics, etc. It leaves out life after death, dimensionality, the soul, God ... everything that makes life worth living.

The cabal reinforcing empirical materialism through the use of ridicule and ostracism is perhaps the most obvious way in which we've been dumbed down.

The "guys in the rafters," as Poof used to call them, occupy "spiritual realms" of varying dimensions - and beyond dimensions in the case of archangels.

They're "the unseens," as they call themselves.

They work with the Divine Mother to orchestrate the Reval, the Disclosure of our star brothers and sisters, and ascension.

Who is the Divine Mother, pray tell? Christians call the Divine Mother the Holy Spirit; Hindus Shakti, Aum, and Prakriti (Latin: Procreatrix).

The Divine Mother is God in its aspect as Creator, Preserver and Transformer of the world.

The Divine Mother is love as sound, movement, light, etc. The Heavenly Father in contrast is love as stillness and silence. We can only know and speak to the Divine Mother. The Father is a transcendent Void and does not speak.

This world that the Mother created was designed to go through cycles or ages. We've just left the Dark Age or Kali Yuga and entered the Golden Age or Sat Yuga.

The energy hitting the planet right now is causing an elevation in everyone's frequency. When that elevation reaches a certain point, everyone willing and able will go through a consciousness shift. That's what we call ascension.

The consciousness shift itself is known to Earth's terrestrial sages who call it "Sahaja Samadhi." "Sahaja" means "natural state." "Samadhi" means a trancelike condition. Sahaja brings liberation from physical birth and death (mukti); so does ascension.

If you wish to see a person in the state we'll be in, read anything by Sri Ramana Maharshi. Ramana had Sahaja.

To ascend in previous times, as Jesus did for example, was an individual affair and meant leaving the physical body. We are the first generation, anywhere, to ascend en masse and retain the physical body.

We re-attain our natural state after years living "separated" from it in this Third-Dimensional world where we've centered our consciousness until now.

Ascension is both gradual and sudden. The human body could not endure adjustment to the amount of energy required to cause ascension if we received that energy all at once. So we've been bathed in tsunamis of love for the past several years, to gradually bring us to the point where our bodies can survive the "shock" of ascension.

There are also times when we make a sudden jump together, times of what Archangel Michael has called "ignition." Ostensibly we arrive at the end of our journey in the Fifth Dimension but in actuality the journey is virtually endless.

Where does the Reval fit into this majestic plan?

The Reval is a transitional device. It's intended to "hydrate" society during the period between "now" and the arrival of NESARA (National Economic Security and Reformation Act). This paper would be too long if I discussed NESARA as well. Perhaps read about it here: "NESARA or the Abundance Program" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/>

Suffice it to say that NESARA is a comprehensive program that sees to the needs of all citizens, mandates clean government, and eliminates all agencies, laws, and structures that kept the people on a prison planet.

In the period between now and NESARA, what we call “lightworkers,” which are those folks who chose to incarnate at this time to help with Ascension, have been given the privilege of receiving remarkable amounts of money and using it for the benefit and wellbeing of humanity.

We could have gone directly to NESARA, but isn't it a wonderful learning experience for lightworkers, who often have had little in their lifetimes, to suddenly be given the opportunity to take the lead in showing generosity and rebuilding the planet?

And does it not give rise to a group of terrestrial leaders who can treat later with our star brothers and sisters when they decide to leave off flying around our planet in millions of invisible spaceships and make their benevolent presence known?

Lightworkers are taking the lead in building a New Earth, Nova Earth. Reval funds play a part in that.

It's up to us to hold some of our earnings back for ourselves, hold some in reserve as a contingency and tax-payment fund, and then hydrate society with some or all of the rest.

After the Reval, I'll be calling for a Lightworkers Congress, a meeting of all lightworkers who've taken part in the Reval to discuss and commit to largescale programs to end hunger, poverty, homelessness, disease, etc., on the planet.

No, I don't want or plan to benefit from any of this. I'm already a currency holder and have no need to benefit. Moreover, I'm a monk by proclivity and have no purchases I want to make. I'm in this for the benefit of humanity.

Now back to Ascension. Surely you've felt yourself feeling happier and happier as the vibrations rise in frequency. Or you've found yourself suddenly gripped by strong issues, as the energies release all that cannot go with us. All these and more are ascension symptoms.

At some point we'll go through steps in which our vibrations collectively will rise. When we enter the higher dimension we're headed for (the Fifth), we'll experience continual bliss, transformative love, a radical increase in knowledge, the end of disease, etc.

I've experienced longish periods of transformative love and bliss in the past year and a half and I can tell you nothing compares to them and, while in them, one wants nothing else and nothing more.

So I've had a glimpse of those levels of higher consciousness. Once one has tasted them, one works for nothing else thereafter.

To ascend, one must have (A) chosen to ascend and (B) assimilated enough light to induce the change in body from carbon-based to crystalline-based, allowing one to endure the higher- frequency environment.

That sounds like a lot but anyone who is simply a decent person will have assimilated that level of light and the choice to ascend is made more often at soul level than at the level of everyday consciousness. By the Law of Freewill, no one will be forced to ascend: hence the need to choose.

Even if you're hearing about Ascension for the first time, chances are, if you're reading this, you chose to ascend before entering the body this lifetime.

Relaxing on the matter serves two purposes. It helps you get through the wait. And it raises your vibrations and helps the Ascension process.

A great deal more about Ascension can be read here: “The Plan and Process of Ascension” at [http://goldengaiadb.com/The\\_Plan\\_and\\_Process\\_of\\_Ascension](http://goldengaiadb.com/The_Plan_and_Process_of_Ascension)

We have nothing but wonderful events awaiting us, as soon as we get through this time of chaos brought on by the rising vibrations. It's the “storm before the calm,” as Matthew Ward tells us. (1)

### Footnotes

(1) “Sweeping clean national governments and tyrannical regimes is not easy or quick, and the turmoil you are seeing—if we may twist your phrase—is the storm before the calm.” (Matthew’s Message, Aug. 15, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/18/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-august-17-2015/>)

*All these events and more are covered in the First Contact database: [http://goldengaiadb.com/First\\_Contact](http://goldengaiadb.com/First_Contact)*

## A Return to Eden



---

“A Return to Eden - Part 3/3 ,” June 11, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/11/return-eden-part-33/>

---

One topic I discussed with the Divine Mother, in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, has educational value for financial wayshowers.

Before the Divine Mother left, I asked her for the spiritual reason that she had kept the Nova Earth team so close to the poverty line when it would have been easy to direct a prosperity package to us.

The Mother's discussion may explain a lot of things to many lightworkers who wonder why their lives have been spent in or close to the poverty line.

---

Divine Mother: The human collective has been in a place of what you may think, and in many ways feel, of spiritual, emotional, mental, physical, material poverty for a very long time, for thousands of years and even far beyond that.

The lightworkers, the loveholders are understanding in the depth, the core, the centre of their beingness, what genuine poverty feels like. We mean everything from illness, to despair, to brutality.

As you are creating and building the new, you have a very deep (your expression) "up close and personal" understanding of what the true meaning of poverty is in the same way you have come to know and understand the true meaning of your spiritual currency.

The other piece of this is, upon this planet, in such flux and transition, most of you (and I say this in the deepest reverence and admiration) have veered away, and through true guidance veered away, from what you have thought of as the mainstream of how in the old realm - which does not serve me - money, abundance, prosperity in the material reality had been earned, received, and achieved.

That has been through control, greed, and lust. (1) As that has been erased, disappearing and reconstructed, there has been this abyss. It has also brought you individually and collectively to the deepest meanings and the values of what you choose - of what is acceptable and what is not and what you are choosing and proceeding to create.

In many ways and in other lifetimes, this would have been considered the vow of poverty, the monastic life, the life of complete service. But it is not meant - let me be very clear - simply to be endured.

Now where you are: you are in a process of truly creating/co-creating individually and as community, but as humans. Do not think that it is simply us keeping the door closed. The door is open and you are proceeding.

I asked Mother again why a prosperity package could not have been sent our way. There still seemed to be a missing piece in the explanation.

DM: You have touched on this very issue [earlier] when you have said that various individuals, who have in fact been blessed in a variety of ways, are afraid. This fear factor which we cannot simply wave a magic wand [and dismiss] has need to be [addressed and erased] in sacred union.

So the fear and the concern, the worry of not surviving or being at the beck and call of inner malicious forces has need to be addressed and surrendered.

I repeated the fact that it didn't seem to make sense to have the ground crew endure so much impoverishment and indebtedness to stay afloat and at our posts. When she took up the topic again, she now revealed what was for me the missing piece.

DM: Because you have agreed that you are on, can we say, the receiving end. S: So our being [poor] is used as a means to get people to open up [financially]?

DM: To express gratitude, generosity, and unity and to express what is valuable to them.

S: So that is what the spiritual meaning of this is: That we serve that purpose of igniting or inspiring people's generosity.

DM: That is correct. You are the catalysts.

S: That's what I needed to know. Thank you, Mother. (2)

Human beings always seem to want to know the "why" of things. Somehow that makes uncomfortable and unpleasant circumstances bearable. I know it did for me.

When I knew the reasons for how we were being dealt with, I felt



pacified. The very same reasons for a very tough life may apply to you as well and you also may have agreed to serve as a focal point to inspire other people's generosity.

Archangel Michael offered me another important piece of reassurance. I told him that I had less and less time for researched articles and he said he didn't want them right now.

"I beg of you, do not assume that when you write of what you are calling 'the inner work,' that this does not have profound effect because the focus of the leadership movement right now is on the inner work." (3)

That was reassuring because the inner work is "heating up," so to speak, and the researched work is getting harder and harder to carry out, what with the demands on my time. I hope one person's journey, written down, can be helpful.

I should add here that numbers of you have written me and said that the financial pieces I've written lately have assisted you. I hear you. I'll be writing more, trying to get at the heart of the quality we call generosity and how to counter the fear that comes up once the Reval is concluded. (4)

The reason I bought currency in the first place was that I wanted to run my own experiments in generosity. I never thought I'd be the subject of one! But I'll learn either way.

*The channeled material used here is copyright by the Council of Love, Inc., 2015, and is used by permission.*

## Footnotes

(1) What others have called money, sex and power.

(2) The Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, June 7, 2015.

(3) Archangel Michael, in same reading.

(4) See for instance, "St. Germaine: Service to All vs. Service to Self," June 10, 2015, at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/?p=259775](http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=259775).

## The Real Reval



Credit: [www.galo.com](http://www.galo.com)

---

“The Real Reval,” May 30, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/05/30/the-real-reval/>

---

The real Reval is the reset from ordinary love to transformative love.

Ordinary love cannot keep us from being enmeshed in conflict, dissension, attempts to control, manipulation.

Transformative love leaves no room for them. There's no question of them bothering us.

Ordinary love is like a fire. It can blaze pretty high. But transformative love is incandescent. Its flame cannot be quenched. Unless we leave it voluntarily.

It will never leave us.

Transformative love is worth more than gold and rubies. Open the treasure buried in the field and you'll find inside ... love.

If I am bereft of love at this moment, I must have abandoned it. It would never abandon me. I repent.

Where to find it?

How many masters have said: Seek it in the heart. The heart is the wellspring between us, the personality in the Third-Dimensional suit of armor, and our soul, the Self, the Christ, the Atman.

Love comes from the Self via the heart. The heart is an artesian well of love. So of course we'd seek it in the heart.

Once it's located, once the door has been opened, we discover that love is a flow. It has to be received, but it cannot then be hoarded or saved. It must be passed along.

And it cannot be passed along to some and not to all. Love, like rain, makes no distinction among sentient beings. It flows over rich and poor, all religions and nations alike.

So our love, to be transformative, has to take in everybody. That can be challenging, but it gets easier the deeper into transformative love we go.

Love yields to bliss. Bliss yields to ecstasy. Ecstasy yields to exaltation. But these are all in the end, it seems to me, forms of love.

Just as the other Reval produces value, so this spiritual Reval does the same. The more people who witness transformative love, respond to it, and achieve it, the greater the amount of heart-conscious value is produced for the whole world.

Ask for a heart opening. Twenty-five hundred years ago, you would have had to meditate to have it. In the End Times, I'm led to believe that one need only ask.

## **AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 1/2**



---

“AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 1/2,” March 22, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/22/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-12/>

---

*In this excerpt from my reading with him through Linda Dillon, on March 10, 2017, Archangel Michael looks at the tie-in between the Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension.*

*He reviews the range of response to be expected from lightworkers and their nearest colleagues.*

---

Steve Beckow: Is there a temporal tie-in or synchronicity (you have answered this partially, in the past) among the Reval, Disclosure, and

Ascension?

Archangel Michael: Yes.

Steve: Is there anything you want to say either privately to me or publicly about that?

AAM: From the very beginning I have endeavored, as much as an Archangel can endeavor (I am playing with you), to emphasize that what you have called the Reval has been about spiritual reevaluation. That vision I have needed and will continue to need to bring to everybody's attention, time and time and time again.

This is simply not about a temporal or a physical manifestation because one has committed to be a Lightworker. In fact the level of entitlement among many is appalling and I say that very strongly and very clearly.

It is not because you are the chosen people. It is because there is a need and an agreement and a soul agreement in the fulfilment of the Mother's Plan that when the spiritual re-evaluation of enough people, and the commitment to truly change, takes place, then the physical manifestation of those resources come forth.

As we have said in the past, we do not make funds available to create dictators or for buying weapons of mass destruction or war.

Steve: Or châteaux in the south of France.

AAM: That is correct. That would be an abomination of the Mother's Plan.

Now I am not talking about ease. In fact we have just spoken of the need for balance in every aspect of one's life. So I'm not suggesting to you that you are given resources so that you can work 24 /7 on a project, or what you previously thought of as your job or work.

Everything is an integrated whole and work and play and family and the entire list is of a whole. So humanity and those who are recipients of resources have need to be at a level of spiritual maturity to use these things wisely.

They are not just the recipients of a lottery. They are the guardians, the stewards of the practicalities to create institutions and societies that are kind and loving and, might I say, elevated; that are in alignment with the Mother's Love.

Now there are those that have no knowledge, no association, no belief system that is in alignment with what you feel, or believe is the Lightworker/Loveholder community. That is not to say that they are not mission- and purpose-driven in the same way.

But their level of spiritual maturity in their pathways also has to be at a level where they can claim divine authority. Not to be the new cabal or illuminati or usurpers of power, but to create a balance upon this planet and, in our words, a world that works for everyone.

This delineation and even the opinions behind it, of have and have not, have need to be eradicated. So the level of maturity has need to be present.

And we suggest that you have done stellar work, and I mean you, the collective and the Lightworker community, have done stellar work in doing this. (1)

*Tomorrow he looks at lightworker entitlement and arrogance and confirms that Disclosure will be a group event.*

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.



## **AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 2/2**



---

"AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 2/2," March 23, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/23/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-22/>

---

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

*In this excerpt from a personal reading with him through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017, Archangel Michael acknowledges pockets of entitlement and arrogance among lightworkers, which are no longer acceptable.*

*He points to a level of spiritual maturity that will be needed to accomplish the work of the next, Post-Reval era.*

---

Archangel Michael: Even within the Lightworker community, there

are pockets of entitlement and arrogance that are not acceptable. So that needs to be very clear and it also needs to be cleared.

And if... Never mind. We will not say... Yes, I will say this. If they do not do it, it will be done for them. And that is not a threat. It is simply a necessity for the unfoldment of the Mother's Plan.

Again, if there is not a vibratory match (and we don't mean frequencies because your star brothers and sisters have the ability to adjust their frequencies. They are not simply physical shape shifters; they are frequency shifters as well) so, if there is not a match (and again; the emotional, mental, spiritual maturity to engage with them - not as them coming a saviours but as equals, as brothers and sisters, as family) then that could not occur. Especially the fear factor could not be present.

Now all of this is being cleared up. So is there an association between the Reval, between what you think of as Disclosure, which means the world community - yes, through leaders, coming together to say, "We welcome you"...

Steve Beckow: So a group disclosure...

AAM: Yes, we have said that before. So, a group disclosure and the ability to ascend as one rather than feeling that, "We are the Mother's chosen ones and we get to go." It is the ability to go as one.

So they are all like locked puzzle pieces. You are correct.

Steve: So how does the Reval... How can I say this? I'm trying to find out *how* they are linked up.

AAM: Think of it in this way. If you have a child - well, you do have a child - and you say, "Now you're old enough I'm going to give you an allowance of a dollar a week. And out of that dollar a week I want you to be responsible to pay your Cub Scout dues and to take out the

garbage and walk the dog.”

There is a sacred contract there and you are teaching responsibility because you have judged and you have discerned that your child is ready for that. It is not that you have removed your support or that you're not watching very closely over them and then you monitor that.

That is why we have also said, (this is an aside) there will be several waves of abundance. So we give you the allowance and we see how you do.

If in your spiritual maturity, you go forth, and we believe you will (we strongly believe you will), [in the belief] that this unfoldment is underway and that you are demonstrating, not simply a primitive attitude or a tribal attitude but more of a global, universal attitude, then you are ready to not only meet with your star family but participate with them, their technology, their gifts, in community, to go forth in the next phase in the building of Nova Earth.

So then it becomes a cooperative venture, not something that is laid on and not something that you are doing all by yourself. It is an expansion that is beyond measure. Then in that expansion, you are also ready to reach a higher level of enlightenment.

Steve: Okay, so that is how they are related. In that expansion you are ready to reach a higher level of enlightenment. It's not that the higher level of enlightenment comes first to help you with the expansion.

AAM: You have received several upgrades in terms of what you would think of as your levels of enlightenment. So it is not that those adjustments have been absent. But let us also say that right now if you were to complete your full ascension, many of you would not bother to stay and finish the creation of Nova Earth.

Steve: So you really have to meter it out to us, so to speak, so as not

to send us flying off into some other pursuit?

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: But we will have enough to do the job, enough smarts, enough heart...

AAM: Think of it as growing every day. Then you are given more responsibility, more allowance, and more cooperation. You begin to fully see us and engage with us. Many of the Masters return. So that you're given all that you need to expand like a flower blossoming.

Steve: Alright, that's very clear. Thank you, very helpful. (1)

## **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

# **\*\*\* Pitfalls \*\*\***

## What We Here Can and Cannot Say about Financial Situations



---

“What We Here Can and Cannot Say about Financial Situations,” Oct. 1, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/10/01/what-we-here-can-and-cannot-say-about-financial-situations/>

---

I received this email today. I'm sure the anonymous reader won't mind me quoting from it:

"One of my concerns is where to put extra money. I don't trust the stock markets. Are banks a safe haven? Then which banks are best? Right now banks aren't paying much interest. Will that change with NESARA? Will new safe havens crop up to store cash for future dispersal?"

I was tempted to answer but I have to say that I'm not qualified to express opinions on matters such as these.

Nor is anyone else here, as far as I'm aware.

\*\*\*

However I will make one itchy-bitsy comment if you'll assure me that you'll make the final decision after due diligence and reflection. I'm sure the reader will permit me.

If we're talking about the period after NESARA, why need we concern ourselves with return on investment?

Everyone will be taken care of, either by the Reval (and we all have currency) or by NESARA so why continue to think from an obsolete model?

Our job is to distribute funds, holding back enough to pay for our lifestyle for ... what? I can't say how many years. No years for me because NESARA will soon be declared and NESARA will remove the difficulties in our way financially and economically.

The cabal's hold on business will be gone. The banks will be serving us because lightworkers and other currency holders will be their largest and most lucrative customers, not the cabal any more.

They'll have to keep their integrity in ... or a few of us may come together and buy them outright. Then we'll see that integrity remains in.

Or switch to community credit unions.

After the Reval and NESARA, it'll be up to us to innovate and lead the way. Where no one listened to lightworkers in poverty before, they may now listen to lightworkers distributing wealth. And it'd be up to us to make our message count at that point.

What's that message for me? It's "sharing money is sharing love."

I feel safe in making that one specific comment as long as you make your own decision and feel happy with it.

For me to go beyond a general comment is to put myself in the position of recommending a course of financial action. It's somewhat the same as me advising a medical procedure. It carries real consequences and I have neither the training nor knowledge to do it.

\*\*\*

Nonetheless we're not leaving you afloat on a vast ocean. A great deal of literature has been prepared for you.

It consists of the Company of Heaven's counsel - rather than our own - on matters related to the Reval. That's what I'm following, to the letter.

Some of it exists in the *Golden Age of Gaia's* "Library":

- See "[On Financial Wayshowing and the Reval](http://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/)" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/>

Others will be asking you and where will you send them? This then is one place. Some of it also exists in the "First Contact" Database:

- See [The Revaluation \(Reval\) and Global Currency Reset - Progress](http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our_Situation_in_the_Golden_Age_of_Gaia#The_Revaluation_.28Reval.29_and_Global_Currency_Reset_-_Progress) at [http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our\\_Situation\\_in\\_the\\_Golden\\_Age\\_of\\_Gaia#The\\_Revaluation\\_.28Reval.29\\_and\\_Global\\_Currency\\_Reset\\_-\\_Progress](http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our_Situation_in_the_Golden_Age_of_Gaia#The_Revaluation_.28Reval.29_and_Global_Currency_Reset_-_Progress)

In most situations, your own bank can provide you with a wealth manager and home office (for 90 days). Those people can either answer your questions or carry out your requests.

I again feel safe in saying that I imagine that anyone with a



background in charitable foundations would be most likely to understand what we're doing and what our motives are.

So that's what we here at GAOG will and won't be doing. Relaying the Company of Heaven's advice? Yes. Relaying advice of our own? Very sparingly if at all.

## Archangel Michael Raises the Bar



*Raising the bar*

*Credit: darkroom.baltimoresun.com*

---

“Archangel Michael Raises the Bar ,” Sept. 18, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/18/archangel-michael-raises-the-bar/>

---

I'd like to share some excerpts from my personal reading with Archangel Michael on Sept. 16, 2015.

I have to cloak some of the details so as not to offend anyone, but the "moral of the story," if you like, is really all I'm wanting to communicate.

On what he saw as remaining lightworker addiction to drama and deception, Archangel Michael said:

"This is not coming from a place of judgment but, if the collective is going to complete this Ascension process, which as I have said to you is well underway, you cannot have those who are speaking or appear to speak or hold themselves out to be speaking in the name of the Lord, in the name of One, to be engaged in subterfuge and drama. It is not acceptable!

"There are many light workers still who say that they are completely committed but to some extent, ... they are engaged in drama or [act out of] their own need for profile."

For me that says that anyone involved in any form of service to the Divine Mother, which is the same as to say the Lord, the One, can no longer carry out their service in the careless, low- vibrational way that we once did. Lies and acting out are no longer acceptable from us as lightworkers. Gossiping, no. Hypocrisy, no. Archangel Michael has just raised the bar.

Engaging in drama means we still need the kind of high that comes from swings into the territory of excitement and then into the territory of pain. Excitement and pain are how some of us know we're alive. But living life that way isn't acceptable any more, according to him.

Drama means we're prone to stray from the center and Archangel Michael, in my opinion, is telling us: It's now imperative that we remain grounded, balanced, and centered.

Don't think this isn't as huge a challenge for me as it may be for anyone else. It is. But I hear that it's time.

Engaging out of a need to create a high profile for ourselves is, I fear, a little more common than many may think. I often get email from people claiming to be an avatar.

A genuine avatar would never lay claim to being one. Sri Ramakrishna would feign ignorance if someone said he was an avatar. Then he'd be heard muttering to himself: "This rascal has found me out." (1) When I asked Jesus if he was an avatar on *An Hour with an Angel*, he said, as I'd expect, that he doesn't like to talk about subjects like that. (2)

Enthusiastically laying claim to being an avatar is a sure sign that

one is not. But that's just one example of wanting a high profile.

If we as lightworkers are in influential positions, handling large flows of money or offering other services to others, and we still need validation, then I think that we leave ourselves open to manipulation.

As the energies increase dramatically at this time, we're being asked to allow the bar to be raised and accept it.

I certainly feel more expanded than I did even a month ago. I'm willing to move with the raising of the bar.

## Footnotes

(1) Hari found him out:

The Master replied: 'Oh, I am in great pain. I cannot eat anything, and there is an unbearable burning in my throat.'

But Hari was not fooled. He saw that the Master was still confirming him in his devotion. For Hari knew that the Upanishads declare that the play of the Atman is all 'as if' -- not actuality. The Atman never experiences any illness or suffering. A man of realization is always the same. And Hari's Master was such a man.

The more Sri Ramakrishna complained, the clearer it was to Hari that his teacher was teasing him. Finally, Hari could control himself no longer and burst out: 'Sir, whatever you may say, I see you as an infinite ocean of bliss.'

At this, Sri Ramakrishna said to himself with a smile: 'This rascal has found me out!' (Swami Ritajananda, *Swami Turiyananda*. Madras: Sri Ramakrishna Math, 1973, 23.)

(2) Steve: Well, if you were the human form that was overlit by a spirit as exalted as Sananda, and the Holy Spirit descended in you,

that I would call an “avatar.” Would you disagree?

Jesus: [Laughs] I do not disagree. I simply say to you that it is a designation that I am not eager to claim.

S: Okay.

J: Yes, I will accept it. You know there was so much controversy, when I did walk the Earth, not only about my family’s position but about the politics of the “King of the Jews” and wanting leadership and political intrigue. So I am always very hesitant to give myself or to accept designations.

S: I accept that.

J: And I will tell you why. Because you, or your listeners, will then say, “Oh, well, he had this overlighting, he had this infilling, and that makes him different or separate,” and it does not. If anything, it allows me to be closer to you.

S: All right, I accept that, Lord.

J: All right. So I have made my point, then! [laugh]

S: Yes, Lord. (“Transcript of An Hour with an Angel, with Jesus, Jan. 9, 2012,” at [http:// goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/transcript-of-an-hour-with-an-angel-with-jesus-jan-9-2012](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/transcript-of-an-hour-with-an-angel-with-jesus-jan-9-2012))

## Archangel Michael on Post-Reval Lightworker Entitlement



---

“Archangel Michael on Post-Reval Lightworker Entitlement,” July 30, 2016, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/30/archangel-michael-post-reval-lightworker-entitlement/>

---

*I asked Archangel Michael in my July 22, 2016 reading with him through Linda Dillon, how to collaborate with lightworkers whose core issues may have mushroomed after the Reval.*

Steve: The biggest concern I have right now, and I hope you'll permit me to post this response from you, is I continue to be concerned about the impact of sudden wealth on lightworkers, particularly those who still have core issues.

I worry that sudden wealth will (with me too by the way; I'm going to have to battle this one myself as well) magnify those vasanas or core issues.

What to do?

AAM: Let us also begin by saying that this is one of the reasons why we have been speaking so much about being the steward, the leader,

the wayshower, to be the participant observer.

As you assume profile - whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not - it gives you a sense of being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement.

Start there. What we would recommend is to stay anchored - of course always in your heart, but  
- to your root chakra. Think of it in very practical terms.

Your safety and security - there are many formulas that you have on the planet to look at this - but once your survival needs are taken care of, begin.

You see, one of the reasons why you have been activated to the public chakra even ahead of your creation chakra is that that is the anchoring of creation in terms of Nova Earth.

This sense of false importance - there can be no room for this sense of arrogance, entitlement.

That somehow because you have been blessed, you are above. That is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service.

Greater service and I speak to one, an artist, a musician who serves the Mother and because of that service, goes into the darkest places of chaos and mayhem.

This does not make me elevated. It makes me more willing to serve.

And so your question to your sacred self is, "Once I am taken care of, how do I take care of everything else that I believe and I know and I feel is in service to the Mother?" That is your guiding principle, your guiding light.

How do I become the voice and the servant and the expression of Love? In that, there can be no arrogance.

This is also why I have called upon, pleaded for unity amongst all of you. Because it is to give each other permission that if you tend to begin to take that scenic detour, you have permission to call each other on it in ways that are kind and loving and considerate but clear and concise.

How this is accomplished is by many of what you have thought of as consultations. There is collaboration. There is equality. There is a freedom to brainstorm and implement in ways that make sense, not in ways that elevate one and diminish another. That is of the old realm. Is this clear?

So when you are dealing with someone who is perhaps edging towards entitlement or a feeling of superiority, you call them forth from a place of heart concern to have that heart-to-heart conversation so that they remember because as easily (and this is not a threat - we do not operate in threats) but as easily as blessings are given, they can be taken away.

Steve: I think you've answered that question so thank you.



## What is the Matrix that Held Us in 3D?



*Old paradigm: We live in a world of scarcity  
where survival favors the strongest*

---

“What is the Matrix that Held Us in 3D?” December 22, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/12/22/what-is-the-matrix-that-held-us-in-3d/>

---

What is the social grid of false beliefs, what some have called “the matrix,” that is said to have been with us since ancient times and that holds us in Third Dimensionality if we cling to it?

I’d like to look at some of the beliefs and philosophies which, taken together, capture the essence of this false grid of beliefs.

Since all these beliefs are couched in commonsensical terms so that even the least intelligent could understand and master them, I too will discuss them in commonsensical terms.

The first core belief that represents a departure from the truth of our being is the notion that each of us is a separate individual, with no common ties, origin, or essence.

There's no sense of the soul and, because there isn't, there's no knowledge of the same soul being in everyone or that that soul is really the Super-Soul, which is the one nature of all.

All this knowledge is not taken up or explored.

Instead we divide ourselves into, or unite ourselves in, various ephemeral identities such as races, nations, etc., and then fight to dominate each other and avoid being dominated.

None of this reflects the eternal truth that we are one.

The second belief is in scarcity, or, as Archangel Michael has called it, lack and limitation. We believe we live in a world of fixed resources, with not enough to go around.

Given that we have need of these resources and not enough exists to share equally, we choose to compete, rather than cooperate with each other for them.

In reality nature's abundance is probably unlimited and our capacity to create is also unlimited. In higher dimensions, of course. But even here, in whatever dimension we are (probably Fourth), our powers of creation are much larger than we imagine.

But this perspective convinces us that there isn't enough to go around and sets the stage for competition progressing to warfare.

The third belief is that there are no solutions to the dilemmas the first two beliefs raise. There's nothing that can be done to end our sense of separation from one another and there's nothing that can be done to end the perceived scarcity of resources.

Change or reform is impossible. No matter how much things change, they remain the same. There's no way out. These are the cliched sayings we have that reflect and invigorate our bondage to this perspective of no solutions.

A fourth point of view is the belief that we have only one body and one lifetime to live. Once we die, that's the end of it. There's no escaping death and taxes. Death is final. Therefore we may as well live it up in this moment because tomorrow we die.

These are the beliefs that go along with and support this materialist perspective.

A fifth point of view is that nature is chaotic. There's no order in nature. Mother Nature is unpredictable. There's no higher power or universal laws in actuality. The universe moves randomly. Unexpected catastrophes happen every day somewhere in the world and cannot be prevented. So get over it.

When people assimilate and integrate these beliefs and form their words and actions on the basis of them, we call this conditioning. Being conditioned into accepting these five beliefs, we're open to the social philosophies which also arose on the foundation of these beliefs.



*The world is kept in an almost-constant state of war*

These social philosophies create a common cultural lifestyle in many parts of the world, where institutions of conditioning pass the culture along, and common boundaries are enforced beyond which a

person cannot go without being judged to have "crossed the line" - to exist in a kind of apostasy - and be worthy of ostracism.

The first social philosophy is an extension into all areas of life of what is usually called the Self-Serving Bias. It's based on the belief that one's own interests are supreme and in many instances all that count. The individual is expected to "look out for #1," to argue their own self-interest, and to do only that which serves them in some tangible way.

When discussing events, a person acting self-servingly will maximize their own victories, successes, and gains. They'll tend to minimize their own defeats, failures, and losses.

Conversely, when discussing the role of others, they'll tend to minimize the other's victories, successes, and gains and maximize their defeats, failures, and losses.

Viewed from another perspective, when discussing a successful action, they usually attribute success to their own input; when discussing a failed action, they usually ascribe failure to the input of someone else. Acting these ways is acting self-servingly.

The second social philosophy that arose out of this mix of beliefs is called empirical materialism. Empirical materialism is actually a view of nature, reality, physics, etc. As such it holds that only that which is tangible, detectable, or measurable is deemed to be real. Anything beyond the reach of the physical senses is not deemed to be real.

But when applied to social realities, it holds that higher-dimensional beings are not real, including archangels and galactics. It holds that invisible spacecraft are not real; life after death does not exist; therefore multiple incarnations could not exist as well, etc.

Everything associated with Ascension and Disclosure, everything introducing it, moving it along, and bringing it to a successful conclusion is deemed not to exist. No higher view of life than what

can be seen and touched is possible. What you see is what you get, literally.

The third social philosophy to arise out of this mix of beliefs is usually called Social Darwinism. It's the belief that life is a struggle for survival in which only the strongest survive.

It's a view that favors the elites of the world, the Illuminati, the military-industrial complex, the financial oligarchy, and so on.

Just as nature is red in tooth and claw, so is business and industry a jungle in which every one else is looking to eat our lunch. We're justified in nuking the competition, making them suffer, bringing them to their knees, and so on.

This view has led to theories of racial supremacy, the eugenic "cleansing" of populations such as in the Holocaust or the massacre of Armenians, the creation of a growing economic underclass, the dropping of all social services and benefits plans, the rape of resources, the extinction of whole species of animals, etc.

It's the perfect reflection of the first set of beliefs, the perfect rendering of them into a comprehensive social philosophy based on scarcity, win/lose, zero-sum solutions, and so on.

This is a recipe for constant warfare, within and without, continually experiencing and expanding deprivation somewhere, creating endless residue which leaves relations and situations festering down through the ages in quarrels without resolution.

There is no resolution because everything about this philosophy is in fact designed to propagate conflict - in fact, for the elitist groups to divide the people and conquer them.

This is the matrix that supports unworkability and leads to eventual dissolution and disintegration of the social bonds that allow people to live together in harmony and cooperation. It's a recipe for a world that doesn't work.

This set of beliefs is now passing from the scene. We can well afford to wave it goodbye and thank it for all it taught us about what doesn't work.

We now know what we don't want. The search now becomes about discovering what it is that we as a world do want.

## Archangel Michael on Mad Rushing Post-Reval



---

“Archangel Michael on Mad Rushing Post-Reval,” Jan. 12, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/01/12/archangel-michael-mad-rushing-post-reval/>

---

*My recent venture into micro-finance gave me many glimpses into what life would be like after the Reval. I found myself in unknown territory and learned many things that will assist me later.*

*I spoke with Archangel Michael about it in a reading I had with him through Linda Dillon on January 3, 2017. I know he wants me to share what he said.*

Steve Beckow: Well, I’ve had my preview of the Reval. It certainly allowed me to do a kind of test run and look at spreadsheets and other financial things.

What do you want me to do now? What’s next, Lord?

Archangel Michael: It is a very important step. In fact it is critical to the completion of all of this: Breathe!

Did you not note - you could not help but note - that during this prelude the feelings of chaos, even in the most positive of senses, (1) have permeated your very core?

Steve: Oh yes, indeed.

AAM: And then you have allowed the feelings of chaos from others around you to also penetrate your core and the feeling of overwhelm, of dizziness has made you feel under exceptional pressure rather than joyful. So while the joy was there, it was clouded. (2)

It is important for you to know and to realize - and especially in your small group - that this [feelings of chaos] is what so many human beings are, and will, be experiencing and this is also why our strong encouragement to not rush anything has been so important. (3)

Now I say this: The level of heart and mind and physical commitment to the creation of Nova Earth in the Lightworker, Loveholder community is extraordinary and extraordinarily strong and there has been a sense of impatience and of waiting *ad nauseum*.

On our side everything is in order! But on the human side it has been exceptionally important that every single item be organized correctly and you cannot even begin to imagine the number of variables. We are not just talking about the multitude of mechanical, political, social, and economic things that have need to be addressed.

The energy from our perspective, having dealt with many of the minutia, and helping humans deal with the minutia, also has to be addressed. And by and large it has been.

In their eagerness to create Nova Earth, there will be this mad rush and the mad rush does nothing but create confusion and the feeling of inner chaos and therefore outer chaos. Inner mayhem, inner pressure, outer pressure, outer overwhelm and on and on with the



list.

I bring this to the forefront for discussion because it is important that this insight be shared. ...

We are not being critical of any of this but [succumbing to the chaos post-Reval] is something that those who are bestowed funds, one way or another, have need to be aware of.

The Company of Heaven, the Council of Love, myself and Gabrielle are not sitting here with the stopwatch to see how fast you can leap to action.

Steve: But some light workers will be.

AAM: That is why you are going to tell them. I have made a jest in saying that your next assignment is to breathe. But I am not joking when I say, the very first assignment in the RV is to breathe.

It is not to be rushed. It is to be done in thoughtful, self-considerate action.

This is an unfoldment of a Golden Age. It does not happen in a week or a month.

Steve: I had resolved to follow your advice not to make any purchases the first week but just to sit but it became seemingly important to buy a new computer at one point.

That utterly threw me off. Instead of being available to what was happening, I was going down to Apple and trying to get this computer to work, transferring files, going out in post-Christmas crowds buying adapters, etc.

Next time, when the Reval happens, thanks to this preview, I *will* wait a week before I do anything.

AAM: And for most people, we will extend that out to a month because it is the breathing, it is the organizing, it is the physical adjustment to a different set of circumstances [that is important].

You cannot be fully engaged in the shift in energy, in the sense of joy, and be worried about whether you are buying a computer or buying a house or buying a nation. That will not do.

## Footnotes

(1) Chaos can result from positive as well as negative events. A flurry of buying activity after the Reval can introduce a note of chaos into our lives at a time when we need to remain calm to handle a massive transition.

Please remember as well that it isn't just unexpressed grief, frustration, etc., that can be an upset; unexpressed joy can also be an upset.

(2) What Archangel Michael calls joy, I call bliss. So, if we want the joy to be unalloyed, we might do well to lean towards meditation rather than towards consumption.

(3) After the Reval, don't rush into arrangements.

## Archangel Michael: This Sense of Emergency Has to Go



---

“Archangel Michael: This Sense of Emergency Has to Go,” May 8, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/08/archangel-michael-this-sense-of-emergency-has-to-go/>

---

*Over and over, Archangel Michael tells us not to be hasty or self-important in how we go about our projects after the Reval, but to follow a measured and thoughtful pace.*

*Here again he reminds me that my new marching orders are strolling orders: No sense of emergency, no apprehension of urgency. Just measured acts of consideration and kindness.*

---

Steve Beckow: Is there any change to my marching orders?

AAM: I am changing your marching orders to strolling orders.... No, there is no change to your marching orders, my beloved friend.

It is so important - hear what I say, above and below, within and without - that this sense of urgency and emergency that catalyzes so

many human beings - sometimes necessarily but very rarely - this sense of rushing here and there, resulting in you spinning your wheels [has to go].

The first order of business is *breathing*.

This sense of patchwork repair - and we are not saying that there is not time to put a patch on a tire so that you can get from A to B - but in the bigger sense, this sense of rushing about fixing this, doing that, engaging in this just for the sake of feeling that you are doing something or just for the sake of ego-driven action has need to stop - not simply just fade away. Well, it is fading away.

I want to emphasize this. Very often, what human beings in their daily life, not the larger global events but in their daily lives, are interpreting as urgent, as must/needs, is not so.

They are not anchoring and so we are encouraging the anchoring in their joy, the anchoring in their love and the love to truly be the impetus for action, for movement, for going forth about their business and the business of the Mother, in any given day.

Creation is infinite and it may take, in your terminology, a millisecond or it may take billions of years. The wisdom of knowing the pace at which to proceed, that doesn't create either in oneself or in those around you, either very personally, immediately or in the greater population, a sense of urgency is very necessary.

So that as you are approaching, and doing and enjoying the creation of Nova Earth, that it is done and undertaken with a sense of joy, of balance, of peace and of love; that there is a sense of joyousness in that.

Very often in the sense of either individual or collective urgency, what happens is consideration, mutuality, cooperation, collegiality are overridden or set aside because it is too important; it needs to get done now.

That is not the truth of this transformation. If it is not done in peace and unity and collegiality, then the outcome, the desired outcome in terms of the Mother, has not been achieved.

If you are for example, ending hunger in the Sudan but you have made yourself sick and ill and exhausted in so doing, then something has been missed.

So the sense of urgency, which often includes the sense of self-importance, not in terms of fulfilment of mission but literally, “Look what I can do,” needs to be eliminated so that it is thoughtful and plan-full.

It can happen more quickly, more effectively, more efficiently when those with the wisdom, the understanding, the right attitude and the information are truly included in the first brush, not as an afterthought.

So what I am saying, and this is not obviously just to you my beloved friend, but to so many; so many who are going to think that they are letting down our Mother if they do not act quickly.

Act with measured kindness. Act with considered action. You are stepping forward in massive creation. Do not minimize it by simply taking baby steps.

The magnitude of the shift - not only physically but emotionally - the impact - not only individually but on the collective consciousness - of this shift is monumental. And it will take a little bit of what you think of as time, to sink in.

Now think of this, you have had a situation where this sense of financial pressure, of lack has been lessened and lessened and look at the creativity and the growing sense of ease that has come from that literal anchoring down, the settling in in this sense of this world/my world has shifted and I am safe so that there is not the

anxiety of having to rush and do something.

This is going to happen with the collective and it is particularly going to happen with the Lightworker/loveholder community. So how they would act and how they would proceed tomorrow and a month or two months from now is significantly different.

So our guidance, our very strong guidance to each of you is, do not proceed from a sense of false urgency. And that is an immediate sense that you need to do something or that you are letting the Mother down.

When you proceed with calm consideration, with the brilliance of your minds, then you are proceeding in ways that are divinely orchestrated.

## Financial Wayshowing and Core Issues



---

Financial Wayshowing and Core Issues, May 6, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/05/06/financial-wayshowing-and-core-issues/>

---

Sudden wealth can be a life-changing event ... in more ways than one.

In this article, I'd like to look at the relationship of the clearing we're doing at present to the work of financial wayshowing that we lightworkers will be doing later.

The Nova Earth Team has been told to expect abundance since perhaps late 2010. It has long known that it has a role to play in it.

Always we were told that the money was right there. My understanding now is that it has always been "right there," but in another dimension than we're in - Fifth Dimensionality rather than Third or Fourth - that is, a higher frequency.

This certainly fits with what the Arcturians said through Sue Lie some time ago: "Just as New Earth is a frequency not a place, the dissemination of this money is a frequency, not a

time.” (1)

“Within [the] higher frequency, those monies can be released to those that will use it for Gaia and use it for love and light but those who are resonating to the darkness, to power over others will not be able to perceive that moment of the Now.  
...

“Because of their state of consciousness, [the dark] are only limited to doing these things within their frequency range of the Third through Fourth Dimension. ...

“Now the receiving of the Reval ... is not something that will happen within the lower frequencies. ...

“It is very subtle but it is something that those of the darkness cannot even imagine much less experience.” (2)

It can bring up issues we never knew we had.

If the money were released while we were in the lower frequencies, “the darkness would use [it] to buy more [weapons].”

“It would just be a recurrence of what is already occurring. ... And so those of the Light slip in at a [higher] frequency, to accept this gift that is given to them to move beyond the fear of survival.” (3)

The Arcturians reminded us that “the sudden reception of a great deal of money is a huge initiation. ... Whenever you expand your consciousness or you move into the next place, you have to shed a great deal of darkness that prevented you from being there.” (4)

This fits with what Archangel Michael told me once that shocked me at the time. In mid-2014, more than three years after the Nova Earth team was first told of our financial mission, I asked him what all the delays in funding were really, really all about (no beating around the



bush, this time):

Steve: Is it because you're also wanting [the team] to get down to their core issues?

AAM: Yes! (5)

Oh my Gawd. With that acknowledgment, I stopped asking him about delays. I concentrated instead on getting down and through my own core issues.

A year earlier we discussed the impact of going into financial wayshowing while our core issues were still present.

Steve Beckow: Once we have a big piece of work on our plates, if we still have vasanas and the constructed self going off, it's going to be very difficult. We're going to have breakdowns.

Archangel Michael: It would self-implode.

SB:I think so.

AAM: You would have people breaking down. You would have systems breaking down. Systems of communication. The new realm is based on the ability to deal with and create change - to co-create Nova Earth and come from a place of love.

Everybody is thinking "hearts and valentines." Love, the true anchoring of it, when you have been in a world that has been highly abusive, where many are still frightened, to express [oneself honestly] is a courageous, courageous act. And it is not always popular, but it is necessary. (6)

Meanwhile what we lightworkers have done with the thought of our financial blessing, AAM said very recently, is to give way to a sense of

entitlement which won't serve us well if and when we begin to distribute wealth.

Said he: "I say this in great frankness. There is ... among many light workers, ... a level of impetuosity and entitlement and that seems, [viewed from] our side, to be growing." (7)

Again this betrays core issues of unworthiness. If we received our blessing without having gotten through these root vasanas, the sudden acquisition of wealth could wildly exaggerate them.

So the time between now and the Reval - which I don't think is far away - will be the only time we have to liberate ourselves from the remainder of our core issues or root vasanas, to really prepare ourselves for what the Arcturians called the initiation of the sudden acquisition of wealth and what AAM called the risk of self-imploding.

## Footnotes

(1) The Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Sue Lie, July 22, 2014.

(2) Loc. cit.

(3) Loc. cit.

(4) Loc. cit.

(5) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, Aug. 22, 2014.

(6) Ibid., April 17, 2013.

(7) Ibid., April 3, 2015.

## Wayshowing and Vasanas



*Vasanas go off in a world of the mind*

---

“Wayshowing and Vasanas ,” Oct. 4, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/04/wayshowing-and-vasanas/>

---

This is a longish post because the situations I've just encountered have been complex and difficult for me and this is my outworking of them.

If its length is more than the time available to you, please feel free to leave it and pass on to the next article.

Even before the Reval occurred, I heard of people gifting each other with dinars and dong. It's as if a wellspring of generosity arose that could not wait for external events to catch up.

It chipped away at a belief system which I'd best typify by the attitude, from long ago, called “Looking Out for Number One.”

People are expressing a desire to look out for others. At the same time, situations arise that trigger fresh vasanas as we assume new

roles, such as the role of financial wayshowing.

A vasana is a complex of traumatic memories that upset us, triggered by an event in the present that resembles the original one in the past.

We're wayshowers and participants in the process sparked by the Reval, whether the Reval itself has occurred or not (and it hasn't as I write this), whether we gifted others, assisted in the gifting, heard of it and supported it, or reported on it.

Let's face it. As starseeds, we agreed to be wayshowers. Wayshowing goes along with the territory that most of us starseed lightworkers are playing in.

Starseed = lightworker = wayshower. That's why we came. It's what we agreed to. And we can only either deliver on our promise or back out of it.

I remember writing articles years ago saying that we were preparing for a leadership role in the New Age fast approaching. Well, yes, we are and here it is.

When the going has gotten tough, we've complained that there was no one to talk to about the matters we're involved in like Ascension or Disclosure, and now the Reval. But wayshowers are by definition out ahead of things.

As Archangel Michael said the other day, we've agreed to lead rather than follow. So, yes, we've had few people to talk to and that just gets even more so as we enter new fields triggered by impending events.

I watched three vasanas go off in me yesterday. One was connected to unresolved control issues I have, happening now in new or bigger fields.

The second was connected to attitudes I have connected to adversarialism - the kind of blood rising when one believes one is facing an adversary, criticism, or the need to defend oneself.

And the third was connected to a tendency to judge others, which related to a third incident - which had not yet even happened and so had to be occurring entirely in my mind.

And all three vasanas went off in an atmosphere of rushing to complete the gigantic workload that participation brings.

My brother Paul, a family therapist, is fond of quoting Will Rogers, to the effect that I've experienced a lot of bad things in my life and some of them actually happened.

Nothing was happening outside me. In all cases a simple vasana was triggered by a situation in the present that looked like a situation in the past.

Other people were not playing the roles I ascribed to them. It was the roles I ascribed to them that were the problem. "You made me mad." "You did this and you did that."

Most situations in which vasanas go off are imaginary.

Vasanas are self-contained, self-triggering, and self-hypnotizing. We leave the realm of reality and enter into the realm of the mind, fooling ourselves that we're standing on principle. Off we go on what can often be a tragic tangent.

I was dumbfounded by the end of the day. I had thought myself cleared of vasanas. But by assuming a new role - a willingness to play a role triggered by the Reval - I had brought myself into a new area which caused vasanas to go off that I didn't even know I had.

No, we haven't escaped our vasanas as we emerge from Third Dimensionality; we've just invited a new and more refined level of

them along with the need to clear them.

And another thing, as the saying goes: Vasanas do not cease just because we've entered an area of positive benefits. They don't fall silent because we're playing a "good-guy" role, replacing the "bad guys." They're no respecter of persons or occasion, which makes for the stuff of comedy. World leader has fit of anger. Hollywood star throws glass at spouse.

Wayshowing requires courage. It'd be easy to say "this is too hard" and retire from the field right at the get-go. Wayshowing requires us to say "I made a mistake" or "I feel irritated" without falling back into the old Third-Dimensional ways of protecting ourselves, projecting blame, and battling with each other.

The answer for me is not to avoid the role, to give up at the first sign of obstacles or barriers, but to recognize our vasanas going off and refine or adjust our forward motion to take them into account while continuing.

Just as AAM advised us to have a contingency fund when gifting, so we also need a contingency fund of love for ourselves because we'll make mistakes in this or any new role.

I hope that's not expressed in too complex a fashion. It's an eye-opener for me because I thought I was capable of participating in this work by the very fact that I had "cleared" my vasanas. But such is not the case. I haven't cleared my vasanas. And a new situation is guaranteed to bring that home compellingly to me.

## A Second Lightworker Pitfall



*Me and Len Satov keeping each other in touch with reality.*

*Len, a workshop leader, introduced me to Ascension and to Linda Dillon. Credit: Sara*

---

“A Second Lightworker Pitfall,” Marcxh 29, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/29/a-second-lightworker-pitfall/>

---

Another fear I have besides a fear of self-importance and entitlement (1) is a fear of ridicule.

I fear that I'll be deemed out of touch with reality because I tell a business associate that I work for the Divine Mother. (Ooops!) Or blurt out to another what Archangel Michael said. (Uhhhhh.) (2)

I've always wanted to be on the frontiers of knowledge so being rebuked for having left the fold has always been an occupational

hazard for me. (3)

Many of us older lightworkers chose to avoid being ridiculed and hurt by taking to the cave and becoming introverts. Or by living in foreign countries. Not a few of my friends are satisfied singles, not seeking relationship but preferring their missions instead.

I sometimes think we're a community of solitaires - I won't say "hermits." We all love our own space and our own company.

But it carries a cost. I worry that I'll become out of touch if I so wall myself off that I've turned my place into an ivory tower, isolated from reality. That fear comes right next after the fear of self-importance and entitlement.

I'm now deemed to be talking to angels and imaginary deities and am therefore out of touch with reality, in a Third-Dimensional world that works on fear, the herd instinct, and ridicule.

I have a few friends in Vancouver and more at the Bellingham meet-up and they keep me sane and open-hearted. Many lightworkers have no one to share with. That must be tough.

\*\*\*

Hold that in your mind and consider what Archangel Michael and others have been encouraging us to do. We solitaires are to lead the way in leaving behind the old paradigms and creating a new template; primarily for the moment, in the humanitarian/philanthropic field, irrigating humanity.

The first fear that comes up in me is of being out of touch with what's possible, realistic, or practical. I haven't read a newspaper in years and just this last reading AAM confirmed that he didn't want me to.



And even if he wanted me to, I wouldn't have the time to. There's such an information explosion on the Internet that I have to pick my sources wisely and those sources are and will be channeled. That's another of those settled questions.

Nevertheless, it feels like being on a teeter-totter. On one side is solitary me protecting myself from ridicule and on the other side is mock-extrovert me creating a new template and mixing and mingling like the sociable type I'm not. Up and down we go.

Again the answer to this seeming quandary is to relax. The solitary me needs to learn to relax on the fear of ridicule. I'm not a young dissertation student any more whose work is too new to be accepted or a government official who has to wear the empirical-materialist mask to be considered credible. I have discernment and experience. I can do this.

The mock-extrovert needs to get that I'm not an extrovert. I'm an introvert who stewards significant sums, directed to projects. I don't party and I don't hanker to own a jet.

Leaving that aside and reserving my focus for building Nova Earth, I ask: How big can we dream? A gender-free and gender-equal world? A world without hunger? Homelessness? Disease? A world that works for everyone?

Holding the vision of where I'm headed ... we're headed ... is my only contribution. It's actually my passion too. (4) When I imagine the future, it raises bliss in me. Feeling inspired, I feel blissful. You could say I'm in it for the bliss and you'd be spot on.

I'm one of the dreamers. I am nothing without the creators.

## Footnotes

(1) See "Self-Importance and Entitlement" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/23/self-importance-and->

## [entitlement/](#)

- (2) I can't avoid broaching the topic to employees. The new paradigm includes working for the Divine Mother in partnership with the celestials.
- (3) My first dissertation was judged to be outside my discipline; my second outside the university's mandate (i.e., empirical materialism). All my life I've wanted to be on the frontiers of knowledge. I chose that rather than staying within the university's confining paradigms.
- (4) Because I've seen the vision of the entire journey of a soul from God to God; I've seen the entire picture. After that, all one feels like doing is talking about it and working for it.

## The State of Mind of “No Solutions”



---

“The State of Mind of “No Solutions” July 19, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/19/the-state-of-mind-of-no-solutions/>

---

The state of mind that sees no solutions is one that sees scarcity and separation in the world.

It holds that separated individuals are mortal and won't survive if they don't win the struggle for survival in which competition reigns and the loser goes to the wall. Sociologists call this view "Social Darwinism."

And finally it sees this state of affairs being inevitable. It believes that no solutions can be found, ever - that this is just the way life is.

In our world, as it was until the cabal was defeated, power and wealth were concentrated in the hands of a few. That elite

controlled the government, police, military, courts, etc.

Unbelievably it was seeding the population with manmade pandemics and doubling their effect with toxic vaccines, poisoning the atmosphere with chemtrails and depleted-uranium fallout, bleeding farmers dry with GMO crops that would not seed, who then suicided, and I could list (and have listed) a long series of other strategies designed to rid their world of what they considered to be “useless” eaters (us).

Joining them were members of the Supreme Court, the churches, the medical profession, education, entertainment, and so on.

Few of us knew at the time that these things were happening. We did feel the impact in poorer health, fewer jobs, lower wages, lost benefits, and so on. Life became depressing and we succumbed to that depression. The belief was that this state of affairs was inevitable. Nothing could be done to address our situation.

At the end of World War II, we were sure as a civilization that democracy had been secured for the world. But, by the time the “planes” slammed into the World Trade Center, we were rapidly losing hope of significant change, as that false-flag operation was designed to have us do.

Let’s look at the accuracy of the state of mind of “no solutions.”

Are we mortal and must we survive? I’d like to believe that all readers of this blog know that we’re all immortal beings, destined to live forever, and that there’s no question of survival, no matter what happens. The fact that we survive death of the body must be known to our culture by now.

More and more, we’re coming alive to the fact that we’re not separate either. As the vibratory frequency on the planet rises, we’re feeling the love that unites us.

We’re not only feeling more and more connected, but we’re

realizing that we consist of love, that love is all there is in the multiverse - its constituent, its glue and its solvent. And when a thing dissolves, it dissolves back into love, the love that God is, who is everything that is.

And as we feel that love more and more, we see that there's no need to compete with each other. The desire to cooperate grows more and more.

And when we look with these new love-eyes, we see that there never was any need to compete. There always was enough to go around in the world. The problem was never scarcity, but distribution.

Far from having the loser go to the wall, we think more and more of building a world that works for everyone - the sick as well as the healthy, the disabled as well as the able, the young and the old as well as the in-betweens, women as well as men.

There are solutions galore to be had and simply the means and the will are lacking. But the means will soon be here and the will is rising as the vibrations on the planet rise.

So therefore the situation of “no solutions” is not inevitable. It's not the way the world has to be.

I have sourced my vasana which was the sticking point that had me see the world this way at a deep, unconscious, subterranean level. But the concept and condition of “no solutions” must itself be released by our wider culture.

There's nothing that stands between us and a world that works save our own ways of thinking. And even these are being challenged and made obsolete by the Mother's waves of love that are uplifting us.

We are more than machines that respond to stimuli in the ways we always have. It's time to wake up, feel the love, and be a-building. The solutions are there and will come more and more in the flow

that arises as we become liberated beings.

here and will come more and more in the flow that arises as we become liberated beings.

## The Possibility of the Re-emergence of the Constructed Self



---

“The Possibility of the Re-emergence of the Constructed Self,” Feb. 24, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/02/01/the-possibility-of-the-re-emergence-of-the-constructed-self/>

---

One of the unintended consequences of the Reval, when it comes, is that we may see the temporary re-emergence of the constructed self.

The constructed self is the character or mask we build as a result and consequence of our vasanās, core issues and false grids.

We fashion a representation of ourselves that's designed to stand in for the real us, create an impression in others and get us what we want in any one situation.

We've been doing a great deal of personal cleansing for probably years.

But when we feel our situation change in a really dramatic and freeing way, such as with the arrival of a modicum of prosperity, feelings that we've submerged for years as a result of oppressive or

suppressive relationships, whether in the family, at work or in some other venue, may rise to the surface and surprise us with their tendency to send us along paths that we may later regret.

We may suddenly find ourselves in a position where we don't feel we need to "take that kind of treatment any more." We may see feelings of irritation or arrogance arise in us. We may treat other people poorly. We may feel the desire to "wipe the dust from our feet" and "get outta here."

That isn't to say that some people may not leave relationships that haven't worked and are considered unsalvageable. But it is to say, assess how much comes from the constructed self and how much comes from a much deeper, more balanced and wiser place.

If we're looking for a social example of the rise of the constructed self occurring in a situation of new-found freedom, perhaps consider the French Revolution.

When the people won their freedom after the fall of the Bastille, they turned on the nobility and guillotined them in a Reign of Terror that only ended when the leaders of the Revolution were themselves guillotined or in other ways assassinated.

I'm not saying that any of us would engage in such violence, but you can see some lightworkers calling for vengeance against our former leaders and asking for penalties like mass arrests as we watch the old order crumble. It may be that their constructed selves are asserting themselves at this time.

My own sense of the matter is that we'll have to exercise tremendous vigilance in the first moments of release after the Reval so as not to revenge ourselves on our perceived oppressors, leave personal relationships, terminate work partnerships, and in other ways visit tremendous hardship on others. The temptation to read others out of our lives may be very great.



What to do about such a potential situation? Again the answer is the same here, I think, as it was for us in cleansing ourselves of our vasanas. Jesus spoke of three ways of managing ourselves in situations like these. (1)

The first way is to project our anger onto others (and I've done that). The second is to suppress ourselves. And the third is to watch what emerges in us, not act upon it, but observe it from a point of neutrality until it passes away.

I have to make a subtle distinction here about awareness. It does work for us to observe from a place of neutrality. But that isn't to say that awareness itself is neutral. It isn't. As Jesus said, "awareness transforms." (2)

Plain, bare awareness causes the knots in our character to unravel. And when the knot unravels, it releases us from the troubling emotions that come along with the knot.

Projection energizes a vasana. Suppression solidifies it. Both cause its persistence. Only resting in bare, open awareness causes its release and transmutation. We've been doing this with our vasanas. Now we may feel called upon to do this with our masks or constructed selves.

So when the Reval comes, perhaps be aware that it may result in the release of some long-suppressed feelings of anger, desires for "getting even," explosions of unwillingness to "take this any longer." And consider whether you want to begin this next chapter of our lives creating the same residue that we have on so many other occasions.

We're entering a higher dimension where feelings like hatred and vengefulness have no place. We cannot enter it by laying waste to the old. AAM has said many times that we cannot leave the old 3D unless we love it.

The Reval is designed to lift our burdens from us so that we can

begin the work of creating Nova Earth. It isn't designed to have us wipe the dust of the world from our feet and go on a destructive rampage in our lives. Or go on a year-long vacation from the world.

But it'll take a high degree of self-awareness for us to avoid taking this wonderfully-freeing event and using it simply to create more chaos and karma.

## Footnotes

(1) "Jeshua via Pamela Kribbe: The Third Way" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/jeshua-the-third-way/>

(2) Loc. cit.

## From Self-Importance to Divine Importance



---

“From Self-Importance to Divine Importance,” May 6, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/06/from-self-importance-to-divine-importance/>

---

In order for us not to fall into the trap of self-importance after the Reval, I'd like to make a distinction between self-importance and divine importance.

As a social phenomenon, self-importance received its greatest boost from the social Darwinist view of life. (1) Social Darwinists represent life as a struggle for existence, in which only the fittest survive.

Their theory was often bent to the service of the upper class, on the premise that those who conspicuously survived must, by that fact, have proven themselves to be the fittest.

We fuel this way of thinking when we say things like: The man who

dies with the most toys wins. Others are out to eat our lunch. Etc.

Self-importance is a goal sought by a survival-oriented mind which seeks evidence in the outside world or feedback from it of the certainty of its own survival. One who is important, the thinking goes, will survive.

And we pursue a whole host of self-important attributes out of commitment to that goal - looks, determination, physique, etc.

A well-entrenched, largely-invisible self-serving bias results from this way of being. (2) We play up our triumphs and play down our failures.

We emphasize our role in things that go right and blame the other guy for things that go wrong. And so on. And our friends are those who support our self-serving version of events.

Bundle up everything I've just said and you have what I consider the Third Dimension's most influential social way of thinking throughout the Twentieth Century. It all stems from a conviction that we are separate and in competition with each other for survival.

None of us probably wants to go forward reproducing that system. I know I don't. It isn't true and never was. (3)

So what's really true? Are we important or not?

I can only say what's so for me. And to do that I have to talk about the only important thing in life to me and that is God (and God's many forms). And since God has become all this, then all this is important to me, from the perspective of being God's servant.

Every experience I've had that has carried me closer to God has been more spectacular than the last, more addictive, more seductive.

Whoever God proves to be, I can think of nothing more desirable

than knowing and reuniting with God.

The wisest among us tell us that we ourselves are God. How could it be otherwise? We've accepted that God is everything. Therefore, since we're part of everything, we must be God. It can be no other way.

In my view, my importance derives from the fact that I am God. You might say from your perspective that your importance derives from the fact that *you* are God. We are all God and our importance derives from the fact that we are God. I see this as "divine importance."

My importance doesn't derive from the fact that I am "me." Not in the end. Not in the final analysis. Just think about it

Everything "me" is destined in the end to fall away like a coat we take off. The last minute is probably as Bayazid described it: "O Thou I!" (4)

When there's nothing left but God and me, that's the moment the scriptural writer talked about as the time when Christ himself (the individuated soul) bends the knee to God (the supreme soul) -- when the Natural Self surrenders to the Supreme Self - so that only God survives.

Any "I" separate from God is not the final "I."

/ only matter in that I am God. And that is something I share with everything and everybody. The more I realize this truth, the more I escape the trap of self-importance.

I met a person today who has very likely escaped that trap. That's what set me writing about the subject. I had lunch with her - a reader from back East.

If you hear me sounding very optimistic that there are those among

us, much younger than us, who are ready and able to take the lead, I guess I got concrete proof today that it can and will happen.

Not a drop of self-importance. I was impressed, amazed. *It can be done!* Yay, Emily! Yay, lightworkers! Yay, next generation!

## Footnotes

- (1) See also "What Philosophy Underpins Economic Inequality?" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/17/philosophy-underpins-economic-inequality/>
- (2) See "The Self-Serving Bias - I" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/03/05/selfserving-bias/>; "The Self-Serving Bias - II" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/spirituality/the-path-of-awareness/the-self-serving-bias/>; "The Self-Serving Bias: The Chief Barrier to Life Working" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/11/02/self-serving-bias-chief-barrier-life-working/>
- (3) And yet the upper echelons of many groups in society fell for it from the 1870s to the Millennium. I remember putting together a dictionary of automation that was full of social- Darwinist statements from contemporary business and financial spokespeople of the 1990s.
- (4) "I went from God to God, until they cried from me in me, 'O thou I!'" (Bayazid of Bistun in Aldous Huxley. *The Perennial Philosophy*. New York, etc.: Harper and Row, 1970; c1944, 12.)

## A Right to the Work



---

“A Right to the Work ,” June 23, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/23/a-right-to-the-work/>

---

Krishna makes a fine point, which may assume much greater importance and relevance after the Reval than it does now.

He explains that we have a right to the work, but not to the fruits of the work. His saying is a puzzle that one has to be with for a time until it makes itself plain. We have the right to ask to serve and to serve. We have a right to the work.

But we don't have a right to expect one thing over another as the fruits of our service. Or anything at all. We don't have a right to the

fruits of the work.

If we were merely for hire, of course, we'd have a right to expect the fruits of our work - good pay for good work, paid by results, etc. But there would be no real opportunity for growth. These are people of whom it could be said that they have their reward already.

But we're spiritual aspirants. As far as I'm aware, we want growth, evolution, and won't settle for being mere hired laborers.

For us there's a different set of rules that hinges on seeing how the universe works.

The first thing we notice about the way it works is that what goes around comes around. When we notice that, we seem to want to pay more attention to the way we behave with others. And make changes in our behavior. We also may feel curious about whether there are other laws.

There gradually arises in our view a universe that works by growth, by improvement. We now can construct a game to play where before all was the drudgery of hired labor. We delve deeper.

As I saw in my vision, (1) and we know from the Company of Heaven's teachings, life is designed to draw us forward in the practice of the divine qualities, ultimately aimed at bringing us to the throne of the One, at last to merge again.

This ends our journey from God to God. This ultimate merge is the aim of all life; our getting there is the work of all our individual lives.

If we get attached to the fruits of our labor - money, possessions, experiences, OK, sex - then we give no attention to the purpose of life. We dally in the pleasures of life. We become like the god who incarnated as a swine and really liked it. We dawdle and have to be coerced back to Heaven.



So I personally welcome the waning of the desire for earthly pleasures, as is happening at the present time in me. It makes my desire to be One with the Ultimate much more powerful.

\*\*\*

Why will the matter of the fruits of our work assume greater importance after the Reval? Because our sense of entitlement could soar as our abundance grows.

And if we don't keep our spiritual priorities straight, we could get swept away in a tide of self-indulgence. It isn't a "scenic detour" to get stuck in six inches of thick mud.

This is one attempt to keep my (possibly our) spiritual priorities straight in the area of working for the Divine.

We have so many homilies in this area. Man proposes, God disposes. The final decision rests with God.

Hindu proverb: God smiles at two men - the landowner who says "this land is mine" and the doctor who says "I will save your baby." Neither matter is ours to decide.

We're to become financial stewards for abundance provided by the Divine Mother for the purpose of irrigating humanity and preparing the world for what comes after. All of this goes on in the context of building Nova Earth.

We have a right to the work of building Nova Earth, but we have no right to the fruits of our labor.

In my opinion, if we want a reward of *evolutionary* consequence, rather than simply temporal significance, we need to not settle for the fruits of our labor. We need to leave it up to the Divine to decide

on all questions of reward. We need to concern ourselves only with the requirements of our service.

## Footnotes

(1) "The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment - Ch. 13 - Epilogue," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

## My Control Patterns: For Financial Wayshowers



*Credit: [www.lovepanky.com](http://www.lovepanky.com)*

---

“My Control Patterns: For Financial Wayshowers,”  
Aug. 7, 2015, <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/07/my-control-patterns-for-financial-wayshowers/>

---

*In an earlier reading through channel Linda Dillon, Archangel Michael referred to my control patterns.*

*As often happens, I don't pick up on any one comment quickly enough to ask for more details and so in the next reading (Aug. 3) I asked him to tell me about my control patterns. The discussion that followed is so helpful, especially to financial wayshowers, that I post it here.*

Steve: Can you discuss with me in detail my control patterns please? Because I'm going to be working with an awful lot of people and, gosh, I don't want to be controlling, that's for sure.

Archangel Michael: You are used to being in a leadership position. It

is your preferred position. Steve: Really? I thought I was a lieutenant historically rather than a leader.

AAM: No. You also have a tendency - because you have come to Earth with a significant mental capacity, shall we say - to see solutions and thought patterns and ideations more clearly than many.

Now you like to think of yourself as collegial and unitive and you are. That is also part of your nature because you have seen the manipulation and meanness of your father, which has taught you. So your desire is to be inclusive and expansive.

What you are lacking, dear heart, and I am teasing you in this, is you get fed up. You tend to allow the process, shall we say, to go forth in a community-based reality, in a collaborative back- and-forth type of manner and then you get fed up and think, "Why can you not see the truth?" And you lose patience. You lose your temper and go into controlling mode. (1)

Your presence has the ability, which you have exercised at times, of being controlling, of being intimidating. So, what you have need to do, and I will gladly assist you in this, because you know I work. I am a leader of my legions. But if you do not think we work cooperatively, of course we do. I would never put my will upon any being for that is not the way of love.

One of the questions that you can always ask yourself is "What would love do? How does love behave?" Now that is not to say that you won't lose patience because you will.

As you venture out into a myriad of community projects, you are going to be sorely tried so it is good that we address this right now. When you feel this sense of impatience, and understand what we say, there is a place for impatience because impatience gets things done.

But, there is a difference between impatience and falling into

control. When you feel impatience boiling up, step back. Step way back. Your tendency, when the impatience starts to simmer, is to step forward and take control.

Step back and become the observer. In being the observer, see what needs to transpire in order for action to take place because there is far too much navel-gazing upon the planet. (2) Yes, I say that very clearly. So step back and be the observer and discern what action would result in the most positive step forward.

It [may] not always [bring] the immediate outcome but it is at least a step towards a positive outcome, [and ultimately] towards the creation and co-creation - a very key ingredient, co- creation - of Nova Earth.

From that place, you make suggestions. Because you do not know how else to do it and we are not suggesting that you temper this. But suggestions are not commands. So bring forth your suggestions in a collaborative way that you are prepared to hear “no” to and let go. ...

Your role is to create and let go. Create and let go. In many of these situations, what you are doing - and the control issue comes up often in interpersonal relationships as well - you are creating - letting go. Suggesting - letting go. Stepping back - letting go.

*This reading is gratefully used with the permission of channel Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc., 2015.*

## **Footnotes**

(1) I'm so aware of this. I get impatient when others can't keep up with me or see what I see. I get irritable and at those times may lose my temper. I especially don't like people putting roadblocks in my path: this derives from wanting to be a top producer to show my Dad that I was not a lazy, no-good good-for-nothing. My impatience lies at the heart of it. I have to lose these patterns.

They no longer serve me, if they ever did.

(2) In other words, he's having a conversation for action and observes that there is too little action in the world and too much navel-gazing.